

M. L.

Gc
929.2
H489m
1149408

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

atf

1

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01367 1174

A HISTORY OF THE
HEVERLY
FAMILY

INCLUDING THE SPELLINGS
HEVER, HEVERLE, HEVERLEY,
EVERLE, EVERLEY, EVERLEIGH,
EVELEIGH, EVELEGH, EVELEY,
EVERLY, AND EVELETH

COMPILED BY

NEAL F. MEARS, A.M.

FORMERLY PROFESSOR IN CHARGE OF
COURSES, DEPARTMENT OF GENEALOGY,
UNIVERSITY OF SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA;
AND DEAN OF THE COLLEGE OF GENE-
ALOGY, METROPOLITAN UNIVERSITY.
AUTHOR OF "A SHORT COURSE IN GENE-
ALOGY"; "A SURVEY OF GENEALOGY";
"THE SEELY FAMILY"; ETC.

PRINTED AT CHICAGO, ILL., U. S. A.
BY
THE BATES PRINTING CO.

1945

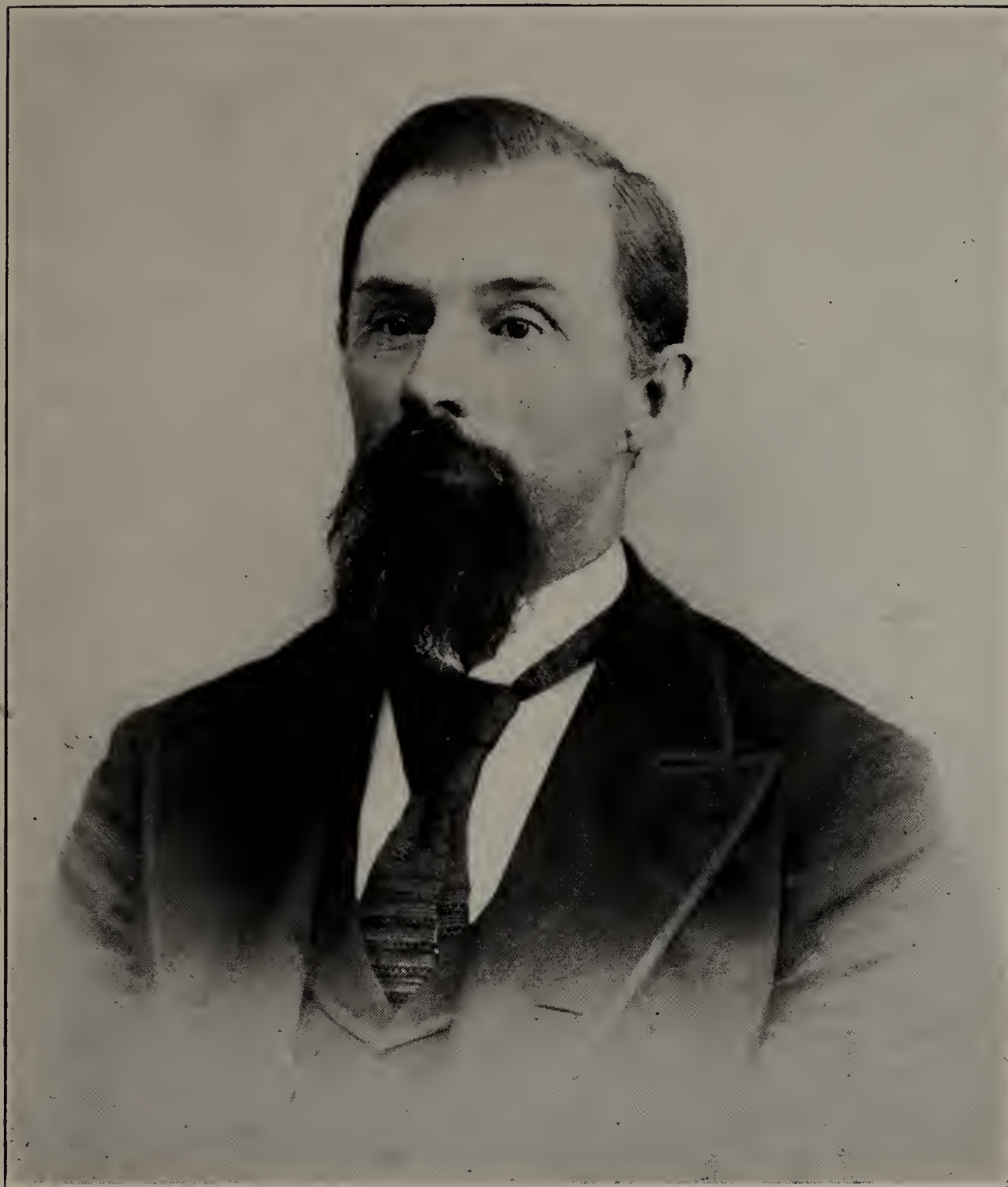
DEDICATION

To the memory of my Grandfather,

Samuel Utley Heverly,

whose sincere reverence for our
family history made this book
possible.

1149408



SAMUEL UTLEY HEVERLY

1840 — 1915

PREFACE

The family known today in the United States as Heverly has a long and interesting history. I learned most of this history when I was a boy. My Grandfather told me many of the facts when I spent the summer vacation periods with him; since then I have accumulated further details from other persons from time to time. The companionship of my Grandfather, and his sincerity and modest pride in the history of his family, left a lasting impression, and it was he who really made this book possible.

When I decided to make a record of what I had been taught, I became doubtful of my memory. It was hard to believe that it was possible for me to remember so much and so well. This doubt became accentuated as I prepared my notes. I finally decided that I must obtain confirmation of many things.

There are certain parts of this history that cannot now be confirmed; in this respect our family is no different from any other very old family. There was a very comprehensive record of the Heverlys but it was destroyed when the home of my Great-grandfather burned. As Grandfather expressed it, "Not a stick or a blanket was saved from the fire." He had, however, access to these records for many years. Since he was the heir of the family he very naturally studied them and discussed them with his father many times before and after the fire, so he not only became very familiar with the names of his ancestors, but he also knew of their travels and their exploits. All this information he passed on to me as a boy.

Some of the older members of the family are still alive. I naturally first turned to them for some confirmation. They remembered enough of the family history to make me feel that my memory was accurate. Two have been

of especial help. My Aunt Mary Byers, a sister of my father, gave me many facts. My Great-aunt Esther Beers, the only living child of my Great-grandfather, Henry Heverly, gave me many others. My Great-aunt was 85 years of age in 1941 and, when I saw her at that time, she was in good health and excellent spirits, and of unusual mental alertness.

At various times in the past twenty-five years certain members of our family have been very doubtful of many things I have told them about the history of the Heverly family. Some have also, without my knowledge, attempted to trace the lineage but have not met with success. This, of course, was due to the fact that they did not know the background history, or where the various ancestors lived from time to time, or what their activities were. Had they known the story told to me by my Grandfather they would have rediscovered the history of the family just as I have done.

Why my Grandfather selected me as the one to whom he wished to teach and to explain the family history is unknown. Why he gave me the seal or signet ring of the family several weeks before he became fatally ill is also unknown. The reason, perhaps, was or is because I inherited certain family birthmarks; and my sons have inherited them from me. It was just about a week after his eldest son, Professor Henry A. Heverly, had passed away that Grandfather reviewed several points of the family history with me and then, in concluding our talk, handed me the ring, and instructed me to use the ancient family name, De La Monte. Then during his last illness, Grandfather instructed my Father to hold certain of his personal effects for me. The most important of these was his watch, given to Grandfather by my Great-grandfather, which has engraved on it the Heverly coat of arms.

Grandfather told me many things for which I now have confirmation. My relatives have given me more. The persons who have searched old records for me have found

still more. We will cite enough authorities to satisfy and surprise the great majority of persons, and to astonish many others. We will not, however, endeavor to give the source or reference of every fact as it would require a book as large as this one to print them all.

When I decided to seek the record and confirmation of the history of our family as taught to me by my Grandfather, I naturally sought the assistance of a genealogist. I was not very successful in my first endeavors as the several persons I contacted did not feel that my narration could be true. They therefore made only a casual search and gave me only a perfunctory report that meant little or nothing to me. I finally made contact with Mr. Neal F. Mears, of Chicago, a genealogist of many years' experience, who discussed the case with me and then went to work on the clues I could furnish him. He made assiduous search and found records which confirm practically everything my Grandfather told me about the Heverly family in America, and also most of the traditional history of the family in England and on the Continent.

So now I have greater respect than ever for the sincerity and modest pride my Grandfather exhibited when he told or taught me the history of our family. His memory was accurate and comprehensive, and I am very happy that I have remembered so many of the details.

Since the history of the Heverlys has been rediscovered I feel that it should be preserved. That is ample reason in itself for this publication.

This, however, is published to commemorate the three-hundredth anniversary of our family in America, 1643-1943, and is dedicated to the memory of Samuel Utley Heverly, Esquire, (1840-1915), of whom I have the great privilege and high honor of being the grandson.

EARL L. HEVERLY

“The Willows”

Wheeling, Illinois.

February 3, 1943.

*"I have gon, and rid, and wrote, and sought and search'd with my own and friends' Eyes, to make what Discoveries I could therein. * * * I stand ready with a pencil in one hand, and a Spunge in the other, to add, alter, insert, expunge, enlarge, and delete, according to better information. And if these my pains shall be found worthy to passe a second Impression, my faults I will confess with shame, and amend with thankfulnessse, to such as will contribute clearer Intelligence unto me."*

Fuller: Worthies of England, 1662.



HEVERLE
OF
BRABANT

(See page 264 for description.)

strange he had not been able to obtain the information he sought about his ancestors, when he had so many facts as a basis for research.

He said that other persons had been given these particulars but no one had found any records concerning the early generations. Each one had finally concluded that some vital part of the family history had been either distorted or omitted.

Mr. Heverly said that he felt sure he remembered correctly the family history as his Grandfather had taught it to him. In the course of the years he had consulted older members of the family and had examined various records himself, but while the relatives did corroborate certain things, he was still unable to find the particulars he most desired.

The story taught to him by his Grandfather was based on a complete written family history which had been kept for many years. Henry Adams Heverly was the possessor of this record until his home burned in 1863. This account was rewritten shortly afterward but burned again about 1883-84. His son, Samuel Utley Heverly, who was Mr. Heverly's Grandfather, had fortunately learned much of this family history before it was destroyed and so was able to pass it on to his grandson.

We suggested that Mr. Heverly repeat the story he had been taught. He intimated that we might think it very unusual but we assured him that many of our researches were based on unusual stories, so that fact would not detract from the merit of his case. We pointed out that all stories had some dependable basis and we wished to see if his story contained any particulars that might be used as a guide in a research.

With this assurance Mr. Heverly told the following story in his Grandfather's words:

The early history of the Heverly family, or perhaps what should more properly be called the traditional history, starts some time during one of the migrations to, or invasions of, England after the Roman conquest. Some person, whose name we do not now know, crossed from the Continent to England,

strange he had not been able to obtain the information he sought about his ancestors, when he had so many facts as a basis for research.

He said that other persons had been given these particulars but no one had found any records concerning the early generations. Each one had finally concluded that some vital part of the family history had been either distorted or omitted.

Mr. Heverly said that he felt sure he remembered correctly the family history as his Grandfather had taught it to him. In the course of the years he had consulted older members of the family and had examined various records himself, but while the relatives did corroborate certain things, he was still unable to find the particulars he most desired.

The story taught to him by his Grandfather was based on a complete written family history which had been kept for many years. Henry Adams Heverly was the possessor of this record until his home burned in 1863. This account was rewritten shortly afterward but burned again about 1883-84. His son, Samuel Utley Heverly, who was Mr. Heverly's Grandfather, had fortunately learned much of this family history before it was destroyed and so was able to pass it on to his grandson.

We suggested that Mr. Heverly repeat the story he had been taught. He intimated that we might think it very unusual but we assured him that many of our researches were based on unusual stories, so that fact would not detract from the merit of his case. We pointed out that all stories had some dependable basis and we wished to see if his story contained any particulars that might be used as a guide in a research.

With this assurance Mr. Heverly told the following story in his Grandfather's words:

The early history of the Heverly family, or perhaps what should more properly be called the traditional history, starts some time during one of the migrations to, or invasions of, England after the Roman conquest. Some person, whose name we do not now know, crossed from the Continent to England,

Tentative Evolution of the Eveleigh Arms

Crests Are Here Shown, Although Not Recorded As Used Before 1300 A. D.



1. Heberle,
of Brabant

Arms: Or [gold], a saltire gules [red].



2. Heberle,
of Brabant

Arms: Same.

Crest: A chamois' head argent [silver], armed sable [black], in the mouth a branch of olive proper.



3. du Mont,
of Bresse
(Burgundy)

Arms: Gules [red], a chevron or [gold].

Crest: An ancient crown or [gold].



5. Brabandt
(or Brabant)

Arms: Sable [black], a lion rampant or [gold], armed gules [red].

Crest: A demi-lion rampant or [gold], winged sable [black], crowned of the first [gold], issuing from a ducal coronet, below a peacock's tail proper.



6. Heberle
du Mont
Brabandt

Arms: Per chevron gules [red] and sable [black], a chevron between three lions rampant or [gold].

Crest: A chamois' head argent [silver], armed sable [black], crowned or [gold], issuing from a ducal coronet, in the mouth a branch of olive proper.

This arms is an evolutionary form which probably was never borne.



7. Heberle
du Mont
Brabandt

Arms: Per chevron gules [red] and sable [black], a chevron engrailed between three lions rampant or [gold].

Crest: A chamois' head proper, armed sable [black], crowned or [gold], issuing from a ducal coronet, in the mouth a branch of olive proper.



8. Ebelp

Arms: Paly of 6, argent [silver] and gules [red]; a bend sable [black].

This arms was borne by Robert de Evely in the Third Crusade under Richard I., King of England.



4. Heberle and
du Mont.

Arms: Or [gold], a saltire gules [red], on a canton of the last [red], a chevron or [gold].

Crest: A chamois' head argent [silver], armed sable [black], crowned or [gold], in the mouth a branch of olive proper.

This arms is an evolutionary form which probably was never borne.



9. Eveleigh

Arms: Per pale gules [red] and sable [black], two chevronels or [gold] between three griffins passant of the last [gold].

Crest: A chamois' head argent [silver], armed sable [black], in the mouth a branch of olive proper.

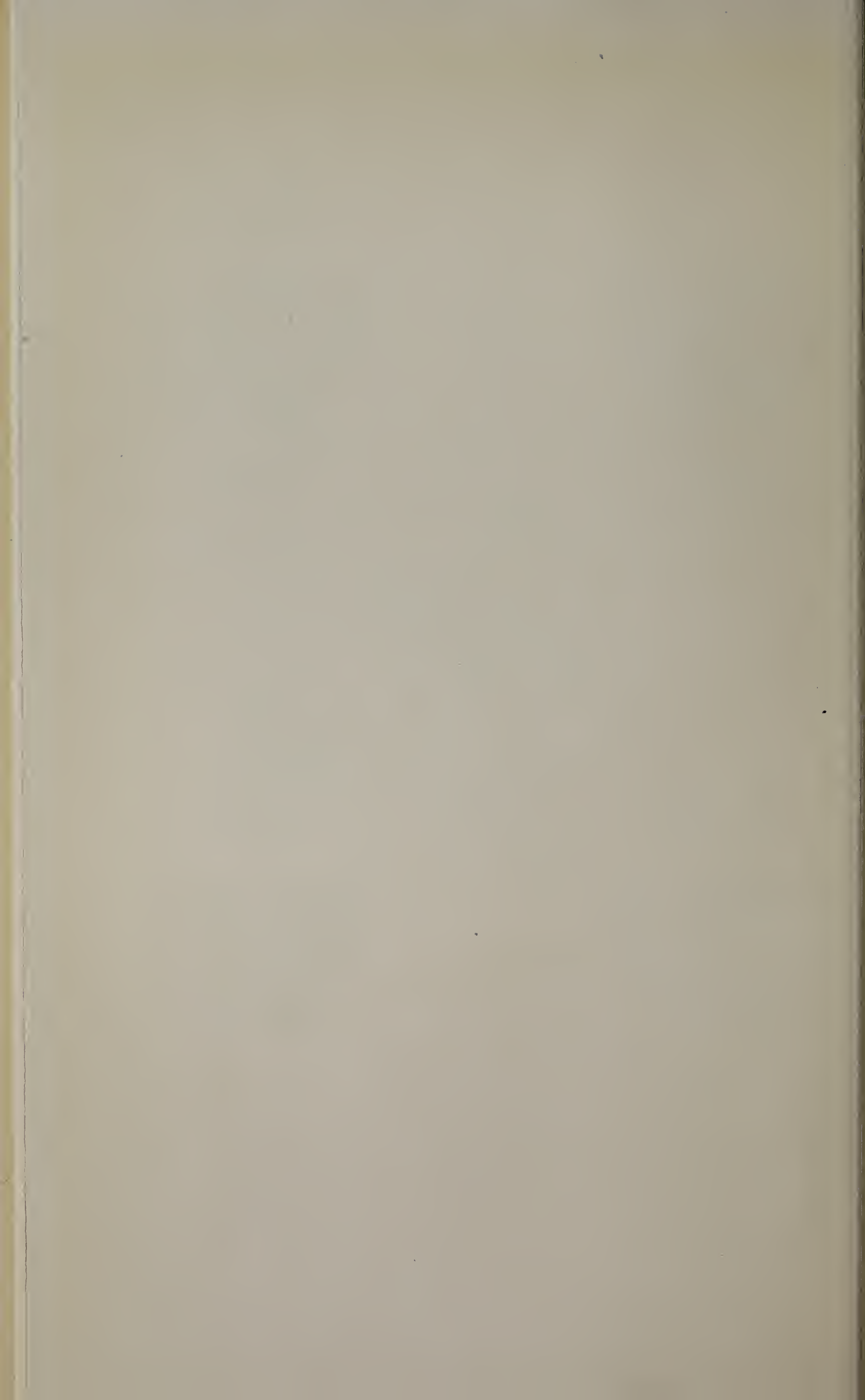
This arms is an evolutionary form which probably was never borne.



10. Eveleigh,
of Holcombe,
Devonshire

Arms: Per pale or [gold] and sable [black], two chevronels between three griffins passant, counterchanged.

Crest: A goat's head erased per chevron or [gold] and sable [black], armed of the last, in the mouth a branch of laurel proper.



settled there, and became known to the early English as Hever.¹

Some time later he, his son, or some descendant, left England and returned to the Continent and in due course moved inland to a place that is now known as Heverle, Belgium. There may have been a considerable lapse of time, perhaps several generations, after this man Hever arrived on the Continent before the place or town was named after him and called Heverle.² Yet the family was there and the town was named before 1066 A. D.

Prior to this time, perhaps more than a generation before, a marriage occurred between a son of the house of Heverle and the daughter and heiress of the house of Monte, of Brussels. The heir of this marriage combined the coats of arms of these two houses as his personal coat of arms.

A descendant of this marriage, either a Hever or a Heverle,³ joined William the Conqueror in the invasion of England. We

1. Mr. Heverly believes that this name may have originated from the fact that this person came from "over the water," and so the Anglo-Saxon word *ofer*, which has this meaning, may have been changed into the name Hever. It is also possible that he may have come by way of, or first lived near, the cliffs of Dover, in County Kent, and so the Anglo-Saxon word *hever*, which means "high edge" or "cliff," may have been given directly to him. It seems certain, however, that he was named by the Anglo-Saxons since the name Hever has no meaning in any other language. This incident would fix the time of his settlement or residence as prior to the Norman invasion of England in 1066. See *Villare Cantianum, or Kent Surveyed and Illustrated*, Thomas Philipott, 1659, page 397; *The Concise Oxford Dictionary of English Place-Names*, Eilert Ekwall, 1936, page 226.

There was a family by the name of *Hever* in County Kent, England, as early as the reign of Richard I. (1189-1199). William de Hever, "a person of note," accompanied King Richard on the Third Crusade to the Siege of Acre, and helped capture this venerable city for the Christians. See *The History of the County of Kent*, Edward Hasted, 1778, Vol. I, page 460.

2. The town of Heverle is about six miles from the city of Louvain, and about twelve miles from Brussels, and is now in Belgium. Mr. Heverly says, "The age of this town and the approximate date at which it became known as Heverle are unknown. I say unknown because when I talked to the late Belgian Consul, in Chicago, about the age and origin of Heverle he, after obtaining what information he could, informed me that its age was unknown and its origin was lost in antiquity. When I asked if this place were in existence at the time of the conquest of England by William the Conqueror, he stated that it is much older than that period."

There is also a town of Hever about a mile northeast of Heverle. Both towns are in the province of Brabant, and on the Dyle River.

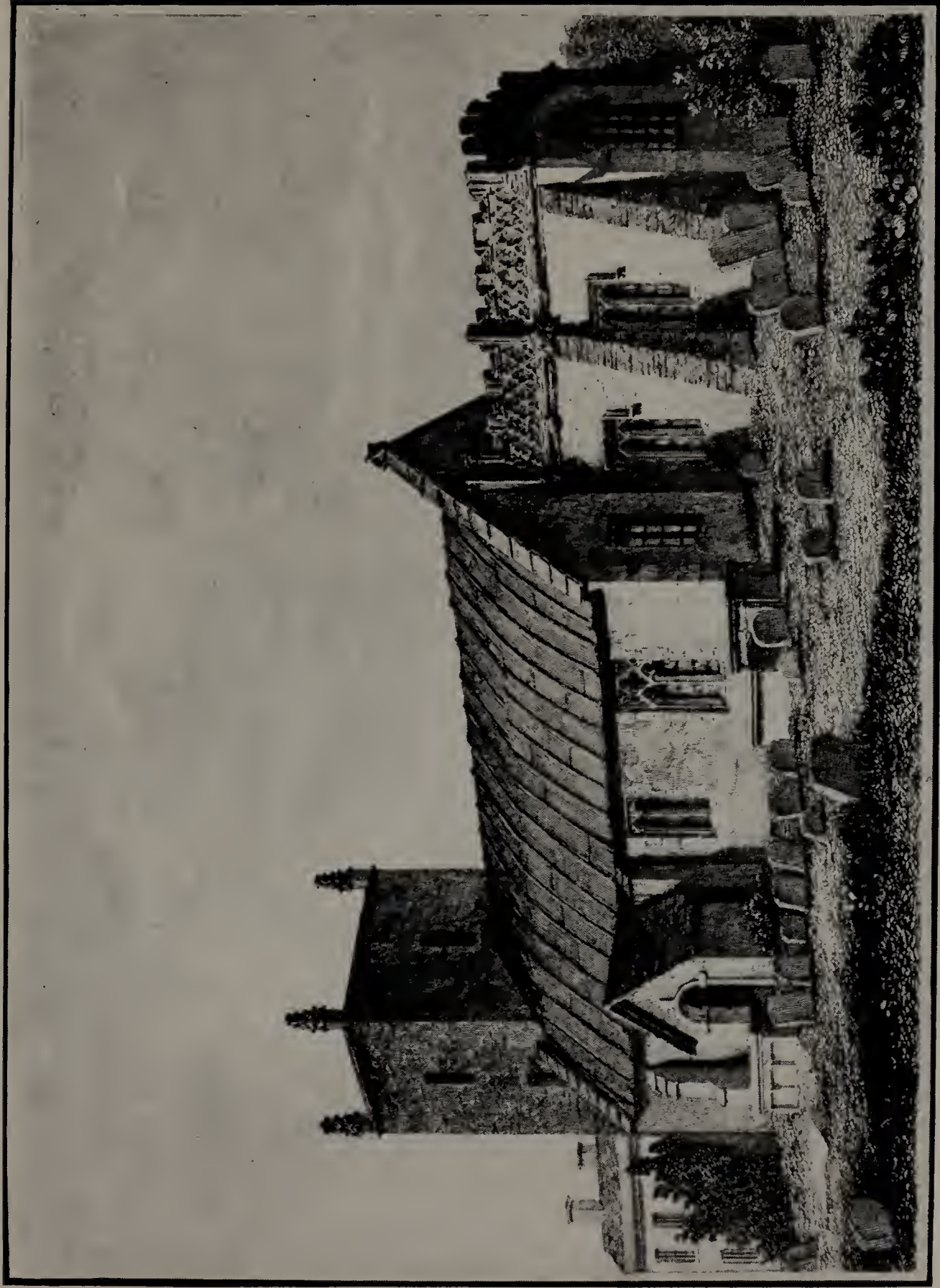
3. The name *Heverle*, meaning *Hever's* shelter or meadow, is a direct evolution of the place-name *Hever*.

may never find this fact in recorded history, since other far more nationally important facts have not been handed down to us. Of all the soldiers and officers who composed William the Conqueror's army, how many does history record? Who were William's five Dukes? Who were his Grand Sheriffs? Who were his three Earls? History does not give us the answers to these questions, either.

The Heverle or, more properly speaking, De La Monte et Heverle de Heverle, who crossed into England with William the Conqueror probably never came in contact with any of the descendants of the Hever family still in England, although he may have known of them.⁴ He bore the combined arms of the houses of Heverle and of Monte and, since he was a Norman, neither his name nor his coat of arms is shown in the Domesday Book, a census showing the economic resources of the conquered English.⁵

Although William the Conqueror and his army defeated the English army in 1066, the conquest of England was not completed for several years. During this time the Normans spread over England and selected the choicest lands for their own use. It was probably about 1090 when De La Monte et Heverle de Heverle settled in Wiltshire.

4. There were several, possibly distinct, branches of the family, four or five in England, and one in Belgium, as early as the 12th and 13th centuries. William de Hever, "a person of note," was of County Kent, England, about 1190; John de Hever held land in County Surrey, England, in 1271-72; Geoffrey de Everle held land in County Kent, England, in 1246; William de Everl (or Everle) and Adam de Everley were of Wiltshire, England, in 1249 and 1284, respectively; John de Everley held land in Worcestershire, England, in 1271; and Jean, Sire de Heverle, was of Belgium, about 1272-86. For further details see, respectively, *The History of the County of Kent*, Edward Hasted, 1778, Vol. I, page 460; *The Victoria History of the County of Surrey*, ed. H. E. Malden, 1911, Vol. III, page 472, 1912, Vol. IV, page 172; *Calendar of Inquisitions Post Mortem*, Published by Authority of His Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Home Department, 1904, Vol. I, page 14; *Abstracts of Wiltshire Inquisitiones Post Mortem* (The Index Library), 1908, Vol. II, pages 217-8; *The Victoria History of Worcestershire*, ed. William Page, 1913, Vol. III, pages 511, 525; *Trophees tant Sacres que Prophanes . . . du Duché de Brabant*, Christophe Butkens, 1724-26, Vol. II, page 234, also Supplement, 1724-26, Vol. I, pages 152, 250; *Sceaux Armories des Pays-Bays et des Pays Avoisinants*, J. Th. Raadt, 1899, page 81.
5. This statement has a peculiar confirmation in the following: "I do not find Everley or its tenure recorded in Domesday"; *The Modern History of South Wiltshire*, Sir Richard C. Hoare, Bart., London, 1825, Part II, Section 2, page 4. This manor of Everley was the home of the Everle-Heverle family, as mentioned hereafter. See page 12.



J. Tucker del.

Old Church at Overley

C. H. H. 1850.

The family lived in the manor or parish of Everle, Everley, or Everleigh, in Wiltshire,⁶ for about three hundred years.⁷

6. "Extent of the lands which were of Edmund [Earl of Lancaster], brother of the King of England [Edward I], made at Euerle, in co. Wilts, on Sunday next after the feast of the Assumption of the Blessed Mary, 25 Edward I [1297], by
- | | |
|---------------------------|---------------------|
| Peter Croyleboys | Robert de Everle |
| Adam de Euerle | William de Lyllebon |
| John son of the said Adam | Ivo de Kepehulle |
| Richard Gerueys | Thomas de Hurle |
| William Hopegras | Walter Ategrene and |
| John Hamelyn | William Parker |

who said that

The said Edmund held in his demesne as of fee the manors of Everle and . . .

The capital messuage with the curtilage and dovecote at Everle is worth per annum 4s.

There are there 524 acres of arable land, and they are worth per annum £8 14s. 8d., price of the acre 4d.

Also 80 acres of poor land, and they are worth per annum 13s. 4d., price of the acre 2d.

Also 8 acres of meadow, and they are worth 24s.

The pasture there as well in several as in common is worth 65s. 4d.

The profit of the foreign wood and park there is worth per annum 35s.

The rabbit warren there is worth per annum 60s.

There is there of the rent of free tenants by the year 77s.

Of rent of customars and cottars per annum £4 1s.

The works and customs of the same are worth per annum £10 6s. 7d.

Of cert tallage of the same at the feast of St. Michael 33s. 4d.

The pleas and perquisites of the court are worth per annum 63s. 4d.

Sum, £41 17s. 7d."

Abstracts of Wiltshire Inquisitiones Post Mortem (The Index Library), 1908, Vol. II, pages 217-8.

7. Records before 1360 are scarce, but there is ample evidence that the Euerle, Everle, or Everley family lived in Wiltshire prior to this time because the following men served as jurors in Inquisitiones Post Mortem taken in this county on the dates shown:

William de Everl (indexed as Everley)	Apr. 14, 1249
Adam de Everley	July 11, 1284
Adam de Euerle	} 1297
John de Euerle, son of above Adam	
Robert de Everle	

The above three men served on the same case.

John de Euerle	Feb. 22, 1324
John de Euerle	Aug. 22, 1328
John de Euerle	July 28, 1329
John de Euerle	Apr. 11, 1330
John de Euerle	Mar. 12, 1331

Abstracts of Wiltshire Inquisitiones Post Mortem (The Index Library), 1908, Vol. II, pages 4, 160, 217, 436; 1914, Vol. III, pages 36, 44, 55, 72.

The property was about the same acreage that we Heverlys now (1908) own.⁸ Then the House of Lancaster, about 1355 to 1360, drove our family off its lands, and so the family property was confiscated.⁹

There have been several changes in the spelling of the name Heverle. Prior to 825, A. D., it was Hever; then from 825 to 1250 it was Heverle. It is found as Heverley from 1250 to 1275, and as Everle from 1275 to 1350. A Y was

8. The parish of Everleigh or Everley consisted of 3275 acres, and the family owned 3300 acres in Pennsylvania.
9. The Everleighs were possibly lords of the manor of Everle, Everleigh, or Everley until sometime between 1258 and 1270. It may be that they lost the manor because they joined Simon de Montfort in the "conspiracy of the barons" from 1258 to 1265.

The uprising was caused by the favoritism shown by Henry III., of England, towards his wife's southern French relatives and their followers. The barons demanded that the foreigners be forced to surrender their castles to native Englishmen, that they give up all official positions, and that they be expelled from England. The King refused, and the Civil War which followed was ended by the Battle of Evesham, in Worcestershire, in 1265, at which the barons were defeated.

The barons were English but they were led by Simon de Montfort, a native of Normandy. It is possible that he persuaded the Everleighs, of Norman-French ancestry, to join him.

When the conspiracy ended unsuccessfully, it is likely that many who participated were deprived of honors and property. If the manor of Everleigh were confiscated at this time it would explain how Edmund, brother of Edward I., held it at his death in 1297. See footnote No. 6.

The Everleighs may have lost the lordship, or *ownership*, of the manor and yet have been permitted to retain a form of *tenancy* which was also hereditary.

Since tenancy was largely dependent upon the personal relationship between the tenant and the lord of the manor, it is entirely possible that some member of the House of Lancaster, or John of Gaunt did drive the Everleigh family from this home in Wiltshire.

This manor descended from Edmund to his son Henry, Earl of Lancaster, and from him to his son Henry, Duke of Lancaster, who held it in the fourteenth century. He gave it to his daughter Maud, but since she died without issue, it descended to her sister Blanche, who married John of Gaunt. She gave it to their son Henry, of Bolingbroke, afterwards Henry IV., the first King of the House of Lancaster. Everleigh, or East Everley, is now a village fifteen miles southwest of Devizes, in the hundred to which it partly gives its name. About a mile from this village is the hamlet of West Everleigh. "There is a tradition that Ina, King of Wessex, in the seventh century had a palace at Everleigh, at which he frequently kept his court; but of such royal residence no remains can now be discovered, although there is a pond lately known as King's Pond." *Topographical Sketches of North Wiltshire*, J. Britton, 1826, pages 346-9.



HEVERLEY - EVERLEY
(See page 265 for description.)

added so as to make it Everley from 1350 to 1400, and this was changed to Everleigh from 1400 to 1475. In due time the English habit of swallowing the *R* as well as dropping the *H* made the name Eveleigh from 1475 to 1650. The *I* was omitted and the name became Evelegh from 1650 to 1750, but the pronunciation made the spelling Eveley from 1750 to 1769. It was changed to Everly in 1769 and this continued until the form Heverly, which we use today, was first established in America by our ancestor in 1790.

I feel sure that all who spell their name the same are related if traced back far enough. Our family has used the spelling Heverle, Heverley, Everle, Everley, Everleigh, Eveleigh, Evelegh, Everly, Heverly, Heaverly, and Haverly but this fact does not indicate that we are closely related to all other persons who use these spellings, nor that all of us are descended from a common ancestor in America. There are families which spell, or have spelled, their names in one or more of the ways mentioned, and which have come to America from several different countries. It is even possible that if the Eberle, Eberlie, Eberly, and Heberly families from Germany could trace their lines far enough they might find that their ancestors migrated from the Lowlands into Germany. The same may be true of the Swiss as well as the Canadian, English, Dutch, and French who spell their names the same or differently. There are many instances where German spellings have been Anglicized in America so that there was, and still is, some confusion both as to nationality and identity.

The spellings in England seem, however, to have been mainly Hever, Eveleigh, Everle, Everleigh, and Everley. In America they were Everleigh, Everley, Everly, and Heverly.

There may have been other families in America bearing one or more of these spellings, but I know only of our relatives. I have visited a few of these kinsmen whose families have always lived in the South.

I know that some branches of our family are still in England, but I do not know just where they are. Perhaps their ancestors fled from Wiltshire to other counties in England. This may partly account for the fact that our name is found in so many places in England, and even in Scotland. There are not only persons but also manors and parishes bearing our name in various counties in England, hence we feel that some branches must have given their name to various areas at an early date.

We know that our particular branch of the family was in Wiltshire for several generations. Our holdings were extensive and we held a high position. Then the members of our

family were driven off their property in Wiltshire¹⁰ and gradually forced, with many others, down into Devonshire. Once here, all joined together and were strong enough to protect themselves. Our family name then became Everleigh.

There was considerable hardship in this loss of our home in Wiltshire. I believe that when the first of our family arrived in Devonshire they had been stripped of practically all their earthly possessions. The Lancasters had taken everything from them except their lives.

Two or three generations later the family had reached a position of respect, and perhaps two or three generations still later one branch again had its own manor, this time in Devonshire. It was called Everley,¹¹ and the family remained here from about 1400 to 1650. So there was a gap of three or four generations between the manors in Wiltshire and Devonshire.

In 1642 there were three brothers, William, Henry, and Charles Eveleigh, in Devonshire. They were sons of a Charles, who was the youngest son in his family.¹² These three brothers participated in the rebellion against Charles I., King of Eng-

10. No person by the name of Everleigh or Everley was listed in either the village or hundred of Everley, Wiltshire, when "The Protestation Returns" were taken in 1641-42, but there had been a Guy Everley, in Wylve, Wiltshire, in 1624, who had a daughter Eleanor, and there was a William Everley, possibly a son of this Guy, named as an overseer of the will of Anthony Ballard, of Wylve, under date of Oct. 14, 1643. This William Everley may have been the man who was at Dinton, Wiltshire, about 5 miles from Wylve, in 1667 but who died before 1674. See *Wiltshire Notes and Queries*, 1899-1901, Vol. III, page 501; 1914-16, Vol. VIII, pages 419, 430, 451-2; and *Abstracts of Wiltshire Inquisitiones Post Mortem (The Index Library)*, 1901, Vol. I, page 96.

These men may have belonged to a branch of the family which was not driven into Devonshire, or they may have returned to Wiltshire in the hope of reclaiming the family estate at Everley. They did not, however, live near it. The town of Mere is almost on the border between Wiltshire and Dorsetshire and about 30 miles southwest of what are now East Everley and West Everley. Wylve is about 20 miles southwest of these latter places, and about 15 miles east of Mere. Dinton is about 5 miles south of Wylve.

11. There does not seem to have been a place spelled Eveleigh, or Evelegh, in Devonshire, until after 1307. The "Testa de Nevill," compiled about the end of the reign of Edward I., lists a place called "Brighteneston" which an antiquarian believes became "Eveleigh, on the border of Honiton Clyst." See *Report and Transactions of the Devonshire Association*, 1898, Vol. XXX, page 240. See page 170 (this work), also footnote No. 5.

12. See the pedigree of "Eveleigh of Holcombe" in *The Visitation of the County of Devon, Comprising the Heralds' Visitations of 1531, 1564, and 1620, with additions by J. L. Vivian*, London, 1895, Vol. I, page 336. This is inserted between pages 36-7.



MONTE
OF
BRABANT

land.¹³ William was killed in battle. Henry and Charles were captured by the King's men, and Henry was executed or beheaded almost immediately. Charles, the youngest brother, was thrown into prison and spent the winter of 1642-43 there.

In February, 1643, the King was hard pressed financially so he exiled certain political prisoners, but he first indentured them to raise funds. Thus they were sent out of England at a profit to the royal treasury. Charles Eveleigh was in a precarious position, but his life was spared through the influence of his uncle, Sir James Eveleigh, and of his cousin, Lady Elizabeth Wilsford, the daughter of his aunt, Margaret Eveleigh, who married Sir Edwin Sandys.¹⁴

13. There is evidence that some members of the family were distinctly anti-Royal. "The Falstone Day-Book" lists persons in Wiltshire who were favorable to Parliament during the Civil War, and who gave money to aid the cause. Among them was "John Everlie, of Meere" who subscribed "£5 upon the Propositions," Jan. 3, 1646. See *The Wiltshire Archaeological and Natural History Magazine*, 1892, Vol. XXVI, page 359.

This John Everlie was not in the direct lineage, but was probably a relative who had accumulated some wealth but had not previously committed any act which would make him the object of severe Royalist persecution.

It should be noted that the Civil War, between Charles I. and Parliament, started in August, 1642, and did not end until the surrender of his army in March, 1646, and of Harlech Castle in 1647.

14. Sir Edwin Sandys, an English statesman, was born in 1561, in Worcestershire. He was educated at Oxford, later became a member of Parliament, and was knighted by James I. During his travels in Europe he became interested in religion and wrote *Europae Speculum*. He won great respect for his activities in the House of Commons and was long considered one of the leaders of this body. He was interested in many commercial enterprises such as the East India Company, and served as Governor of the Virginia Company. One of his most notable achievements was the establishment of the representative form of government in Virginia.

When the Pilgrims needed finances and ships, Sir Edwin loaned them £300, or about \$1500, without interest. This money helped them prepare for their trip on the *Mayflower*.

Sir Edwin married, first, Margaret, daughter of John Eveleigh, of Devonshire, and had a daughter, Elizabeth, who married Sir Thomas Wilsford, of Heding, County Kent.

Sir Edwin died in 1629, but his friends were loyal to his relatives, and thus his daughter could secure help for any kinsman in distress.

See *Dictionary of National Biography*, 1909, Vol. XVII, pages 775-9; *Pedigrees of the County Families of England*, Joseph Foster, 1873, Vol. 1 (Lancashire), unpagged but alphabetical; *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, 1921, Vol. XXIX, page 240 (which calls the daughter Margaret instead of Elizabeth); *A History of the American People*, Woodrow Wilson, 1931, Vol. I, pages 85-6.

Charles Eveleigh was, I believe, indentured to Obedience Robins under an assumed name and transported to America in the ship *Patience*, which landed in Virginia in the spring of 1643. On account of an incident on board the ship,¹⁵ the indenture was canceled, so Charles was free of all obligations and could go where he pleased. It is likely that he knew where to find friends of the family so that he was assured of protection and whatever aid he needed.

Some time after Charles I., King of England, was beheaded, probably about 1650, Charles Eveleigh apparently made contact with his family and obtained funds with which to go into trade between Virginia, the West Indies, and Bristol, England. Charles had a son, George, who apparently died before his father did, so the latter's son, Samuel, became the heir. Samuel increased his business so that he was a large ship owner and perhaps the greatest merchant in the West Indies trade. When he was about twenty-six years of age he moved to Charleston, then Charles Town, South Carolina, where he became very prominent.

Samuel Eveleigh had three children, but only two of them lived to maturity. These were a son, George, and a daughter, Elizabeth, who married her first cousin, another Samuel Eveleigh. When Samuel, the elder, died his son, George, and his son-in-law and nephew, Samuel, succeeded him in the trade. George had two sons, Samuel Henry and Thomas Charles. Samuel Henry was our ancestor. He was an independent youth and sympathized with the American Colonies. His attitude caused a family quarrel for his father and brother were staunch Royalists. Samuel Henry probably participated in some of the South Carolina rebellious incidents which reached a climax in 1768-69.¹⁶ At any rate his actions displeased his family and he was obliged to leave home, some time between 1765 and 1769. I have been told that he never had any further contact with his father and brother, but that he did get into communication with some of the relatives before he died. His father, George, remained very bitter towards him for when he died in England,

15. See the story of this incident on pages 50-1.

Other members of the family say that he used the name *Charles Nicholas Eveleigh* after he landed in America, and that he married Anne (or Katherine Anne) Wyatt, niece of Sir Francis Wyatt, Governor of Virginia.

16. The first serious outbreak occurred in 1764 when Great Britain sent the odious Tax Stamps to South Carolina. A group of secretly organized citizens seized Fort Johnson, in Charles Town Harbor, and forced the captain of the ship that brought the stamps to take them back to England. See a more detailed account under Samuel Henry Eveleigh.

just after the Revolutionary War, he did not even mention Samuel Henry in his will.

We do not know just what he did in South Carolina to aid the American cause, but Samuel Henry was obliged to flee from Charles Town when he was a young man about twenty-two years of age. He traveled for weeks through the woods and was helped by American sympathizers along the way. His destination was Philadelphia and he sought refuge among Friends, or Quakers,¹⁷ and kin.¹⁸

Samuel Henry, as did many of his relatives in Virginia and Maryland, changed his name from Eveleigh to Everly. He did this so he would not be identified with his father and brother, who were Royalists. He was also the first of the family to spell his name Heverly. By this time he thoroughly concealed his identity by using his second name Henry, so the Samuel Eveleigh, of South Carolina, became first Samuel Everly, then Henry Everly, and finally Henry Heverly, of Pennsylvania.¹⁹

He first settled in what later became a part of Philadelphia, and was in and out of there for two or three years. Then, just before the Revolutionary War, he moved to Lancaster County,

17. There was an unusual bond between the Friends, or Quakers, in Charles Town and those in Philadelphia. The Charles Town Quaker Meeting was established in 1680. Some of the members were from Philadelphia, and corresponded with persons still there. A Monthly Meeting was started in Charles Town in 1718 and continued until 1760. When the title to the church property was in dispute (about 1760?), the Philadelphia Friends purchased all the claims and reestablished the Meetings, which then continued until 1786. See *Southern Quakers and Slavery*, Stephen B. Weeks, 1896, pages 93-4.

A series of Quaker settlements extended from near the center of South Carolina almost directly northeast to near Philadelphia. A traveler could easily go from one to another of these communities, and be amply protected. See *Ibid.*, map following page 400.

18. It is interesting to note that John Everly, born about 1717, was a member of the Philadelphia (Quaker) Monthly Meeting. He had a family of at least seven children, born from 1757 to 1772, and lived in the city. See *Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy*, William W. Hinshaw, 1938, Vol. II, page 360.

19. The first Census of the United States, taken in 1790, shows Henry Heverly in Mount Joy Township, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania. There were some persons recorded by the name of *Heverly* before 1790, but this spelling seems to have been an error since only Henry Heverly is enumerated by this spelling in the Census of 1790. See *Pennsylvania Archives*, 3rd Series, Vol. XI, page 638; Vol. XIV, page 384; Vol. XV, page 571; Vol. XVII, page 730; Vol. XIX, pages 16, 44; Vol. XXIV, page 134.

Pennsylvania.²⁰ He lived in this county until about 1821 or 1822, and then moved to Center County, where he died in 1824. He is buried in the old cemetery at Bellefonte, Center County, Pennsylvania.

He and his sons were wagon train operators. They first used pack horses and then when the roads permitted bought the famous Conestoga wagons. Their trade was between Philadelphia and Pittsburg(h).

Samuel Henry's son, Christopher or Christ, was my grandfather. He succeeded to the business and conducted it successfully for many years. When he died in 1848 he was buried in the Schenk Cemetery, just east of Howard, Center County, Pennsylvania.

Henry Adams, Christopher's son, was my father. Both my father and myself were named for Samuel Henry. My father is buried at Utahville, Clearfield County, Pennsylvania.

In the whole history of our family there are several unusual circumstances. In practically every generation the oldest son would not become the heir. Usually he died as a child, but in every case he died before his father, or was disinherited.

Our family has followed the old Norman custom of selecting the son who should become the heir. It made no difference what the law or custom might be, we kept our right to decide who our heir should be. It happens that the third son in our family was usually the one chosen.

You are a member of the ninth generation of the Heverly family born in America. Charles came to this country in 1643, and his children were the first generation born here. As you count down the line to yourself you will see that you are in the ninth generation.

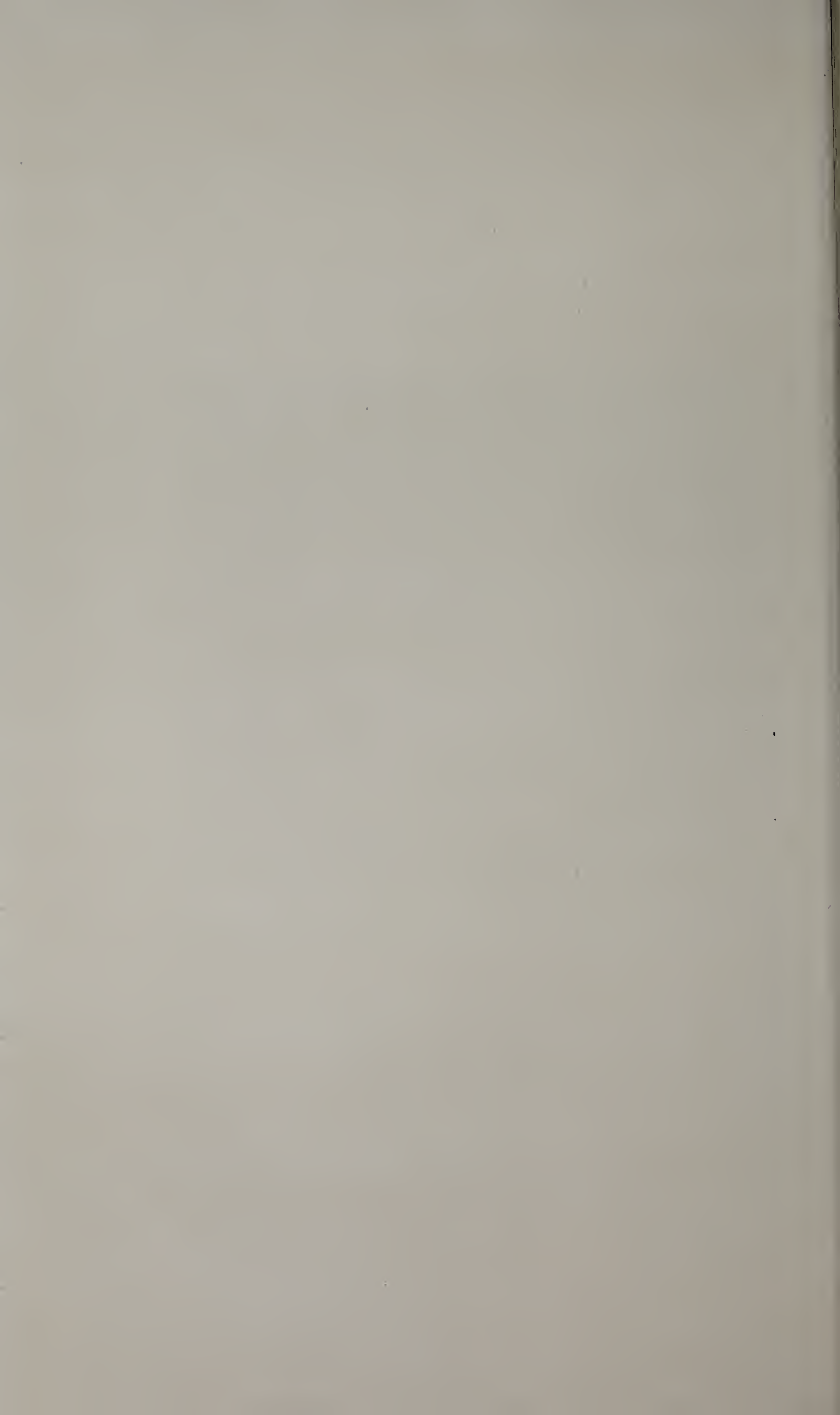
The name De La Monte has not been used for many years. There was a curse placed on it in England for some reason, and this was to continue for nine generations. You are beyond this curse, so I wish you would use this family name as a part of your own name. It was an honorable family and one which earned great renown and held high positions. Make your name show that you are a descendant of the two old and respected houses of Heverle and of De La Monte.

While Mr. Heverly was telling this story, which he had learned as a boy, we took copious notes. During his next

20. See later United States Census records, cited under account of Samuel Henry Eveleigh.



ANCIENT SECRET SEAL
OF THE
SIRE DE HEVERLE



visit he carefully examined the outline we had prepared from his narration, and made the additions he felt were necessary so that the story would faithfully express his Grandfather's ideas. When he had finished we had a guide for research.

He then asked us to make a search to see what information we could discover. He emphasized the fact that he had been disappointed several times previously, but wanted to try again to find the data he had sought for so many years.

Although "Grandfather's story" contained much information, we could not give him any assurance that the records he wanted could be located. We were fearful that the other searches had not been successful because these records were not in existence. There was a chance that this might be one of those rare cases where information simply cannot be found. We hoped it was not, but all we could do was to agree to make a diligent, careful search.

An examination of available material in print revealed the fact that there is only one descriptive or genealogical account of the Heverly family in America,²¹ but this compilation does not pertain to his branch. Very few other published works mention this form of the surname at all, and only one or two of these include any persons named in "Grandfather's story," so this part of the search was far from encouraging.

The spelling Everleigh proved to be more productive. There is a record that Margaret Everleigh, or Eveleigh, did marry Sir Edwin Sandys. The work in which this was discovered makes no mention of her family or relatives, hence there was no visible connection between her and the Heverly family of Pennsylvania.

This was only a minor corroboration of a family story, yet it was worth further investigation. So we traced the

21. See *History of Overton, [Pennsylvania], 1810-1910*, Clement F. Heverly, 1910 (a history of Overton, Bradford Co., Pennsylvania). This family, however, descended from an Adam Heberly, hence the progenitor was German and not English.

family of Margaret Eveleigh and learned that she did have one brother, Sir James Eveleigh, and another, Charles Eveleigh, the youngest. Thus the story had more confirmation.

Just as a matter of interest we secured a sketch of the coat of arms, which the family of Margaret Eveleigh used.

Some time later Mr. Heverly called at our office. We discussed the results of the research and then agreed on other procedure. During the conference we showed Mr. Heverly the sketch of the coat of arms we had just discovered. His reaction was surprising. He seemed to be interested in it yet somewhat agitated. He became less and less talkative and finally courteously but abruptly terminated the conference and left. We feared that he had become ill.

A few days later Mr. Heverly again requested an appointment. He came and appeared to be perfectly well. We discussed new discoveries, and made further plans. He then asked to see the coat of arms again. We laid it on the desk and he very carefully laid beside it a watch he had neither mentioned nor shown to us before. *On its case was engraved a duplicate of the coat of arms we had found!* He then said his Grandfather had given him this watch. It was badly worn from real service, but many of the details of the engraving could be seen with the naked eye, and more could be noted by using a magnifying glass.

While we were comparing the two coats of arms a heraldic expert²² called at our office. He became very much interested in checking the various parts of the coats of arms and concluded, as we had, that the two were the same.

Mr. Heverly recalled the remarks his Grandfather had made when he gave him this watch and said that his Great-grandfather had purchased the watch and had it engraved. The coat of arms on it was engraved from

22. Mr. Joseph C. Wolf, Head of the Genealogical Department, Newberry Library, Chicago.

See illustration of this coat of arms facing page 38.



PHOTOGRAPH OF WATCH OF SAMUEL UTLEY HEVERLY
WITH THE EVELEIGH COAT OF ARMS
AFTER MORE THAN FIFTY YEARS OF WEAR

either a description or an illustration in the family history which was then in existence.

He explained that his uneasiness at the former conference was due to the fact that the coat of arms in the sketch seemed familiar, and he was anxious to get home and examine the watch to see if it really did bear a duplicate.

The loss of the family history was now keenly felt, but here was indisputable evidence that the Heverly family of Pennsylvania had preserved and used the coat of arms borne by the Eveleigh family of Devonshire, England. Hence there was ample reason to believe that a relationship existed.

The actual connection was yet to be found, but we had a guide in "Grandfather's story." The logical approach to the situation was first to confirm the statements about the generations in Pennsylvania.

The research at Philadelphia was disappointing. No record of a Henry Heverly, or a Samuel Heverly, under any form of the name,²³ at the proper date to have been a

23. A deed in Philadelphia shows that Henry Everley, of Bethel Township, Lancaster Co., Penna., bought from Hon. Thomas Penn, Esq., one of the Proprietors of the Province of Pennsylvania, and from Richard Hockley, a merchant in Philadelphia, both being executors of the will of Thomas Freame, Esq., late of Philadelphia, 151 acres in Lancaster Co., Penna., for £70 8s., on Feb. 26, 1755. See *Deed Book H-10, pages 413-7, Philadelphia Co., Penna.* This Henry Everley's will, beautifully written in English, and dated Oct. 6, 1760, in Lancaster Co., Penna., is signed *Heinrich Eberli* in German script, and is also witnessed with signatures in German script. See *Will Book B-1, pages 338-9 (and original will which shows actual signature), Lancaster Co., Penna.* It is evident that this man was a German whose name had, perhaps accidentally, been Anglicized. He is easily identified as a member of the Eberly family since he is stated to have been a son of Michael Eberly, who emigrated from Germany in the early 1700's. See *History of Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, Franklin Ellis and Samuel Evans, 1883, page 1006.* There are several reasons, besides the spelling of the name, why this man was not the Henry Heverly we sought:

1. He was the son of Michael, and our (Samuel) Henry was the son of George;
2. He died in 1760, and our (Samuel) Henry was mentioned in a will dated 1764;
3. He died in 1760, and one son (Christopher) of our Henry was born in 1769;
4. He died in 1760, and our Henry was enumerated in the Census of 1790.

member of this family could be found. This was partly due to the fact that in 1854 the County of Philadelphia was consolidated with the city, and since that time some of the earlier records have been deposited in the state archives. Hence all the county records are not available at the court house in Philadelphia.

A visit was made to several other counties, among which was Center, with slightly better results. Ample evidence was found that persons by the name of Heverly had lived in Pennsylvania, but those mentioned were neither in the direct ancestral line nor clearly identified as relatives.

The United States Census of 1790 was then consulted to determine just how many persons by the name of Heverly were enumerated at this time and where they lived. Only one person with this form of the name was found in the twelve states for which this census is still preserved.²⁴ He was Henry Heverly, of Mount Joy Township, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, and this record agreed with the statement that he was the first of his family to use this spelling. Since his name, his age, the number of persons in his family, and his residence on the "wagon road" all coincided with "Grandfather's story," there was ample reason to believe that this man was the one previously known as Samuel Henry Eveleigh, but who had changed his name.

Little by little facts were being accumulated which confirmed one statement after another. There were, nevertheless, still many gaps in the family history so it was decided to make a systematic investigation of the counties surrounding the various places where persons by the name of Heverly had been found. County after county²⁵

24. See insert immediately following.

25. Among the counties in Pennsylvania in which an investigation was made were: Bedford, Blair, Cambria, Center, Chester, Clearfield, Clinton, Cumberland, Dauphin, Huntingdon, Indiana, Lancaster, Lycoming, Mifflin, Northumberland, and Philadelphia. In many instances census records were obtained, particularly where the county records did not give any information.

was searched for any record whatsoever. Gradually a mass of data was obtained most of which could be compiled into logical sequence, and which then corroborated vital parts of "Grandfather's story."

By this time further information had been obtained from older members of the Heverly family, and these facts correlated many disconnected records. So there was a definite, constantly growing compilation which paralleled the family history.

One clue developed rapidly. It was asserted by one branch of the family that Christopher Heverly was born in 1769, in Oxford County, Pennsylvania, or in Oxford Township, Center County, Pennsylvania. There never was an Oxford County in the state, or a township of that name in Center County. Yet the relatives insisted that the date and place were correct.

Another branch of the family said that the earlier generations had lived in Oxford, or Oxford Township, Chester County, Pennsylvania. A search of various official records failed to show that the Heverlys ever lived in this county.²⁶

Here were two stories, each insisting on a place called Oxford, from relatives who had never met or communicated with each other yet each story was inaccurate.

"Grandfather's story" said that the family had lived in what afterwards became Philadelphia. That statement was somewhat indefinite because the city eventually annexed all the county. It was always a small county, yet there had been many villages, towns, and townships in it. So there was no guide to the exact place.

26. Among the records consulted were tax lists for Oxford Township, Chester County, for the years 1769, 1771, 1774, 1780, 1781, and 1785 but these do not show any person by the name of Everly or Heverly, in any spelling. See *Pennsylvania Archives*, 3rd Series, Vol. XI, pages 603-6, 710-3; Vol. XII, pages 70-3, 286-90, 630-5, 775-9. The United States Census likewise does not list any such person in this county in the enumerations of 1790 and 1800.

Some of the early records of Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, have been published, however, and fortunately the tax lists of several townships are included.

A careful examination of these assessment rolls revealed the fact that *Samuel Everly* was listed in *Oxford Township, Philadelphia County, in 1769*,²⁷ and he was the only person of this surname, in any spelling or variation, mentioned.

This item supported the family assertion that at least one generation had lived in a place called Oxford; it checked with "Grandfather's story" which said that his great-grandfather had lived in a place which became a part of Philadelphia, because Oxford Township did become a part of this city; and it agreed with one census record given by Henry Adams Heverly which stated that his father, Christopher, had been born in Pennsylvania, and with other census records which were supplied by Christopher himself, and which substantiate his birth year as 1769.

Research was next started in South Carolina. Many and various references to the name Eveleigh were found, but there was nothing in the nature of a compilation. The kinship between various persons mentioned was, consequently, not clear until official records were obtained.

The result of the search was that the South Carolina lineage as stated in "Grandfather's story" was proved to be accurate.

"Grandfather's story" also said that Samuel Eveleigh, of South Carolina, moved to Pennsylvania and first changed his name to Samuel Everly, then to Henry Everly, and finally to Henry Heverly, in an effort to keep his true identity secret from the British authorities.

The last family record which mentions Samuel Eveleigh, of South Carolina, is the will of his uncle, Samuel

27. See *Tax List of Oxford Township, Philadelphia County, 1769, in Pennsylvania Archives, 3rd Series, Vol. XIV, page 39.*

Eveleigh, which is dated June 20, 1764, at Bristol, England. He was, however, included among the "five grown up children" of George Eveleigh, on July 26, 1778, in the diary of Samuel Curwen.

Nothing has been found to show where Samuel Henry resided in 1778. He was in Pennsylvania in 1773, and again in 1781, but he evidently did not return to South Carolina between these dates, for he unquestionably would have served in the Patriot forces if he had lived there.²⁸ It is clear the Samuel (or Samuel Henry) Eveleigh was not in South Carolina at this time, and since he is not enumerated in any state in the United States Census of 1790, it is evident that the man who spelled his name this way had "disappeared" from view.

The record of Samuel Eveleigh in South Carolina, Scotland,²⁹ and Pennsylvania, together with the diary of Samuel Curwen, thus forms a chronological sequence.

"Grandfather's story" declared that Charles Eveleigh, the first of the name in America, had come to Virginia in 1642-43. An extensive search of the records failed to find him there or anywhere else. This failure may be explained by two circumstances. The first is that he was a political fugitive and consequently would not do anything which would cause his name to be registered in any place, because he then might easily be located and apprehended. The second is that many southern records were destroyed by the Northern army during the Civil War and so there is a deplorable scarcity of them in various states, particularly Virginia. Still another reason for the

28. "The name Samuel Eveleigh (or Everly) has not been found on the records on file of South Carolina soldiers in the Revolutionary War." Letter from the *War Department, The Adjutant General's Office*, dated Jan. 21, 1943.

"We have no record of a Samuel Eveleigh in the Revolution." Letter from the *Historical Commission of South Carolina*, dated Feb. 12, 1943.

Samuel Eveleigh was, despite this lack of record, in Pennsylvania in 1778. See page 107. In 1781 he served in the Revolutionary War from Pennsylvania. See pages 109-10.

29. Samuel Eveleigh (or Everly) attended school in Scotland in 1764. See pages 88, 100.

failure to find records about him may be that Charles Eveleigh did assume another name when he came to America, as "Grandfather's story" said he did, but since we have not learned what it was we cannot search for any mention of it.

There are a few records in Virginia which can be theorized to have some connection with the Eveleigh or Everly family. "Grandfather's story" said that Charles Eveleigh was indentured to Obedience Robins and transported to America in the ship *Patience*, which landed in Virginia in the spring of 1643.³⁰ There was such a master, and such a ship, and it reached Virginia on March 22, 1643. To this extent the story is corroborated. There was, however, no *Charles Eveleigh* among the passengers on this ship, but there was a *Nicholas Every*, about whom³¹ nothing further has been found. It is significant, consequently, that the family insists that this ancestor's full name was *Charles Nicholas Eveleigh*.

Another record which will require assiduous research to establish its full import is that of "Mr. Eveling," who was mentioned in Charles City County, Virginia, between 1655 and 1658.³² The name *Eveling* is rare in Virginia³³ and there is the possibility that it is an inaccurate spelling or a careless reading of the name *Evelyn* or *Eveleigh(h)*. It is noteworthy that the name Eveleigh was frequently shortened to Evely, and that a final flourish on the name Evely could cause it to be read Evelyn. A search of the records with this theory in mind failed to show either a Charles Eveling or a Charles Evelyn.

30. See pages 14, 52.

31. He is shown as a passenger in *Cavaliers and Pioneers*, Nell Marion Nugent, 1934, page 225, and *Early Virginia Immigrants*, George C. Greer, 1912, page 110, but he is not listed in the *Virginia Historical Index*, E. G. Swem, 1934, a monumental work which analyzes many Virginia records and publications, or in other available sources. Hence there is the possibility that the spelling *Every* was not the true form of his name.

32. See *Virginia Colonial Abstracts*, Vol. 10, *Charles City County Court Orders, 1655-1658*, trans. Beverley Fleet, 1941, page 55.

33. There are only three entries in the *Virginia Historical Index*, E. G. Swem, 1934, Vol. I, page 642.

In his will, dated September 5, 1662, and probated March 11, 1662/3, in Westmoreland County, Virginia,³⁴ Robert Maphe mentions a "servant Ralph Eversley." The abstract of the will does not state whether this Ralph Eversley was indentured to the testator or to some other person, but it may be presumed that he was a member of the Maphe household. No further record about him has been discovered.

The first two records of the name Eveleigh or Everly found in the "New World" were those of James Evilly, who came from Bristol, England, to Nevis (an island in the West Indies, near St. Christopher), sometime between 1654 and 1663, and of Katherine Everley, who also came from Bristol, England, but who landed in Virginia, probably between these same dates.³⁵ James Eveleigh, or Evilly, has been identified as a member of the Devonshire, England, family. Katherine was, according to the opinion of descendants, really Katherine Anne, the wife of Charles Nicholas Eveleigh, who came to Virginia in 1643. She is believed to have made a trip to her husband's former home in Devonshire, England, and to have returned about this time.

The search was then extended to nearby states. A Maryland record disclosed that a "Child of Isacy Euely" was given some personal property in the will of William Stevens, of Gloucester, "New England." This will was dated December 5, 1680, and probated December 21, following, and was filed in Maryland,³⁶ because the testator had property there. Perhaps this Isaac Evely, or Eveleth, was in Maryland for some time but, however that

34. *Wills of Westmoreland County, Virginia*, trans. Augusta B. Fothergill, 1925, page 6.

35. See *Bristol and America, A Record of the First Settlers in the Colonies of North America, 1654-1685* (transcribed from the official records of Bristol, England, by R. Hargreaves-Mawdsley), [1929], pages 87, 90. See also pages 55-6 (this work).

36. See *The Maryland Calendar of Wills*, comp. Jane Baldwin, 1901, Vol. I, page 96.

For an account of William Stevens, or Steephens, see pages 247 et seq.; for his will see pages 256-7.

may be, it is known that he married a granddaughter of William Stevens, who left this will.

Just a few days more than fourteen years later, on December 29, 1694, a tract of land called "Everly Hill," in Baltimore County, Maryland, and consisting of 394 acres, was surveyed for Thomas Preston.³⁷ It was patented to him on November 10, 1695,³⁸ but no record has yet been found as to how this area got its name. This tract is now in Harford County, Maryland, near Bel Air. It is possible that the Everleigh or Everly family had owned this land up to this time and then had disposed of it, and the new owner had asked for an official survey to determine the extent of his property and requested a patent to clear the title.

It is significant that Samuel Eveleigh first appears in Charles Town, South Carolina, in 1697-98, only two or three years after this Maryland property was surveyed, and that he had ample finances with which to start his trading business. No record yet found in South Carolina indicates whence he came, but he may have resided in Maryland before moving south. He may, also, have inherited his capital from his father, George Wyatt Eveleigh, who, tradition says, had land in northern Maryland, and may have owned "Everly Hill" at one time.

A careful search was made in the archives and records of the southern coast colonies, and in various publications treating of the area, but no other mention of the name Eveleigh or Everly, in any spelling, was found prior to 1700. There was definite proof that the family had lived in South Carolina, and ample tradition that some members had resided in Virginia and the northern part of Maryland.

After this preliminary research and its meager results the investigation was intensified in Virginia. The records

37. See *Maryland Historical Magazine*, 1925, Vol. XX, page 278.

38. See *Records of the Land Commissioners Office, Annapolis, Maryland, Liber C #3, folio 515.*

of various counties³⁹ and of the state were carefully examined but nothing relevant was found.

It was noted, however, that at least two persons of the name served in the Revolutionary War from Virginia. They were *Gasper Everley*, who was paid off at Pittsburg(h) (Fort Pitt), Pennsylvania, in 1775; and *Simon Everley*, an Indian spy, who was born about 1762 and who lived in Monongalia County, Virginia, in 1833, according to the Militia Pension List.⁴⁰

As a final check the United States Census of 1790 was again consulted to see if there were any possible misspellings or misreadings of the name Eveleigh or Everly in Virginia. There was only one person listed with the proper spelling, a Jeremiah Everly, Sr., of Shenandoah County, Virginia, and his record was copied from a tax list of 1782 because the official census records had been destroyed. He had four white persons in his family, but no further information about him or the members of his family was given. There was, also, just one person with a similar name, an Elizabeth Everling, in the same county in 1783, with two white persons in her family, but again no further particulars were shown. It would be interesting to learn if the spelling of her name were derived from the form *Eveling* which was found in Virginia in 1655-58, which has already been discussed.⁴¹ Nothing has been found, however, to indicate that either of these names is a variant of the name *Eveleigh*.

Another Virginia record appeared from an unexpected source. In the consultation of the Census of 1790 it was

39. Among the counties in Virginia in which an investigation was made were: Essex, Halifax, Lancaster, Northumberland, Spotsylvania, and York. Some counties, such as James City, King and Queen, King William, and New Kent, reported that their records had been destroyed many years ago. The records and archives of the Virginia State Library, the Virginia Land Office, and the Virginia Historical Society were also carefully examined but disclosed no mention of an Eveleigh, or Everly, before 1700.

40. *Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution*, John H. Gwathmey, 1938, page 261.

41. See page 24.

noted that there were several persons using the spellings Eveley and Evely in the returns for Massachusetts. An examination of the vital records of the various towns mentioned in connection with these persons revealed the fact that an *Isaac Eveleth*,⁴² son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Parsons) Eveleth, of Gloucester, Massachusetts, had died in Virginia on August 9, 1746, aged almost sixteen years according to his birth record. The town or county in Virginia is not stated and his death is recorded in Gloucester, Massachusetts.⁴³ No confirmatory record of his presence or death in Virginia has been found. It seems likely that he was either a member of some ship's crew, for Gloucester was a noted port, or else that his parents were in Virginia. In either case the news of his death was probably taken to Gloucester by some friend or member of the family. This Isaac Eveleth was not the son or grandson of the Isaac Evely mentioned in the will of William Stevens, dated December 5, 1680, and filed in Maryland,⁴⁴ but he was, instead, a first cousin twice removed.

The extensive and intensive search in Virginia thus failed to disclose any record of Charles Nicholas Eveleigh or of his son, George Wyatt Eveleigh. Both men are believed by the family to have been in Virginia for some time. It is, of course, possible that Charles Nicholas Eveleigh found his friends in this colony but remained here only long enough to secure funds to start in either farming or business. There is no clue as to where he went, if he did go. Perhaps his son, George Wyatt Eveleigh, never lived in Virginia but, instead remained in some other colony, probably Maryland. There is much indefiniteness about their activities and their residences, yet there is one corroborative narrative about Charles

42. The records show that this family was mentioned under some twelve or more different spellings, among which were Eave-lith, Eveleigh, Eveley, Evely, Evely, and Eveleth.

43. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, pub. The Essex Institute, 1924, Vol. III, page 130.

44. See pages 25-6, 256-7.

Nicholas Eveleigh and his landing in Virginia.⁴⁵ Beyond this point the record of these men is fragmentary and our only source of information is "Grandfather's story." Since so many statements in this story have been substantiated it seems both safe and logical to accept the others for which direct confirmation cannot be found.

We have already stated that the research in South Carolina corroborated many points in "Grandfather's story." It proved that persons of the names given actually lived in this state and that they were related. Hence this part of the lineage is definitely established.

The first of the name found in Charles Town, South Carolina, was Samuel Eveleigh. He is said to have settled there about 1697-99 and to have remained there until his death in 1738. No record of his parentage, except that given in "Grandfather's story," has been found but it is known that he had a brother Nicholas Eveleigh.⁴⁶ Samuel had a son George and a daughter Elizabeth. She married Samuel Eveleigh, son of Nicholas, who was thus her first cousin. The relationships between these persons, as stated in "Grandfather's story," are thus clearly confirmed.

There are some circumstantial corroborations of the premise that Samuel Eveleigh, of Charles Town, South Carolina, was a son of George Wyatt, and was also a descendant of the Eveleigh family of County Devon, England.

The pedigree in the Visitation of the County of Devon⁴⁷ shows that George Eveleigh, born April 23, 1556, was the oldest son and heir in his family, and that Charles, born March 16, 1575, was the youngest son. George's name was, naturally, carried down through his sons. The descendants of his brothers have not been fully traced but it

45. The account about the Cowan family record which mentions him is given on page 51.

46. The will of Thomas Conyers, of Charles Town, South Carolina, dated Oct. 15, 1723, leaves a legacy to Samuel Eveleigh, "orphan of Nicholas Eveleigh, formerly of this Province"—the legacy to be paid to his uncle Samuel Eveleigh for him. See *Records of Wills, Probate Court, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina, (Vol.) 1722-1726, page 350.*

See also pages 14, 201-2 (this work).

47. See copy of this visitation preceding page 37.

would be unusual if the name George were not found among them. This would be especially true if the heirship of the family happened to revert to the line of a younger brother. Samuel Eveleigh, of Charles Town, South Carolina, is said to have been a son of George Wyatt, a grandson of Charles Nicholas, and a great-grandson of Charles, born March 16, 1575. It is known that this latter Charles had a brother George, as just stated. It would not be unusual or peculiar for Charles, the younger, to name a son George after his own uncle, who was the heir of his family and probably a prominent man in his community.

Samuel Eveleigh, of Charles Town, had a son, who was apparently the only living son, named George. There was some reason for the father's selection of this baptismal name in preference to his own. The name George has not been found in the maternal lines of the Eveleigh family in South Carolina prior to this time. Hence it is reasonable to believe that George Eveleigh, son of Samuel, was named for his grandfather George Wyatt Eveleigh.

So from both the names in the earlier generations in England and the names of the persons in the South Carolina family, we may circumstantially conclude that the statement in "Grandfather's story" about Samuel Eveleigh's parentage is accurate.

There is another incident which has a confirmatory aspect. In 1723 Samuel Eveleigh, of Charles Town, was the owner of two-thirds of the sloop *George and Elizabeth*.⁴⁸ There is no record of how it was named but it was unusual for a ship owner to christen a vessel for very young children. In this case his son George was only about four and his daughter Elizabeth only about ten years of age. It was much more common to find a ship named for adults. If the sloop *George and Elizabeth* were christened for grown persons, it seems likely that Samuel Eveleigh took the names of his father and mother for his vessel.

48. *Miscellaneous Records, Office of the Probate Court, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina, Vol. 76-A, page 410.*

Several persons in the South Carolina family bore names found in the County Devon, England, family. There was a Nicholas Eveleigh, born about 1670, brother of Samuel, of Charles Town, and a Nicholas, born about 1560, of County Devon. There were George Eveleighs in both places, as has already been noted. There was a Samuel Eveleigh, of Charles Town, born about 1672, and a Samuel Eveleigh, of Ottery St. Mary, County Devon, who left a will which was probated in 1743. The index entry is the only information which has so far been found about this will.⁴⁹ It should be noted that Ottery St. Mary was the parish in which the Eveleigh family, of County Devon, lived.⁵⁰ Thus the names in the South Carolina family and the Devonshire family have an appreciable agreement.

There is ample evidence that the Eveleigh family of South Carolina had a definite interest in County Devon, England. The will of Samuel Eveleigh, of Charles Town, South Carolina, dated July 13, 1737, and proved April 26, 1738, leaves part of his estate to his nephew, "son of my sister, Johanna Read, of Tiverton, in the County of Devon." He also mentions a "kinswoman * * * Goddard, eldest daughter of my Uncle Barnard Goddard." There was a Bernard Goddard, of Tiverton, County Devon, in 1621,⁵¹ and while he was too early to have been the uncle mentioned, he could have had a son with this peculiar name.

No record has been found showing that Samuel Eveleigh, of Charles Town, went to England, but his son, George, made several trips to Southampton, New Sarum (in Wiltshire), and Bristol, and died in Bristol in 1791. Samuel Eveleigh's son-in-law and nephew, Samuel Eveleigh, died in Bristol in 1766. Bristol and Southampton

49. *Calendars of Wills and Administrations Relating to the Counties of Devon and Cornwall*, ed. Edw. Alex. Fry, (*The Index Library*), 1908, page 345.

50. See pages 38 et seq.

51. *The History of Tiverton, in the County of Devon*, [England], Lt. Col. W. Harding, 1847, Vol. II, pages 180-1.

were ports and it is probable that the Eveleighs sold shiploads of goods there and bought English products to be sold in America. Perhaps business required personal management there at certain times. It is believed that George Eveleigh sold most of his property in America and established his home in Bristol, England, only a year or two before the Revolutionary War started. He is known to have been there from 1775-76 until he died, shortly before December 15, 1791.

Bristol is both a city and a county, and lies on the northern boundary of Somerset, the county just north of Devon; and Southampton is in Hampshire, the second county east of Devon. The two cities are about sixty miles apart and perhaps that distance from the border of Devon.

The descendants of Samuel Eveleigh, born about 1672, of Charles Town, have been found and identified. His two children and eight of his nine grandchildren can be traced in the records of South Carolina. The sole exception is his grandson Samuel, or Samuel Henry, born about 1745, son of George.

An unusually careful search of the records in South Carolina has failed to reveal any information about this Samuel after June, 1764, when he was given a legacy in the will of his uncle, Samuel Eveleigh. The family maintained the home in Charles Town, South Carolina, but no record of the son, Samuel Eveleigh, has been found there. He is known to have attended school in Scotland in 1764, which was probably the school year of 1764-65, and is mentioned as alive in 1778.⁵² His living descendants say that he left home some time between 1765 and 1769, which would account for the lack of further record about him in South Carolina, and he is known to have been living in Pennsylvania in 1769, and to have continued to reside there. Descendants of Thomas Eveleigh, brother of Samuel (or Samuel Henry), have been contacted but they have no information about this Samuel or knowledge of

52. See page 107.

what became of him. This circumstance is, unquestionably, due to the fact that Samuel Henry did not, in later years, communicate with members of his family.

There was, however, a record in South Carolina showing that Isaac Eveleth received a grant of land there in 1697/8.⁵³ Much confused information has been published about this man, and he not only has been misidentified but also has erroneously been called the head of the Eveleigh family of South Carolina.⁵⁴ His grandfather did use the spelling *Eveleigh*, but there is no known relationship between Isaac Eveleth and the Eveleigh family of South Carolina.

As a final check the names and addresses of some five hundred persons by the name of Eveleigh, Everly, and Heverly were secured, and letters were sent to most of them about this Samuel (or Samuel Henry) Eveleigh, born about 1745.

The facts about him gleaned from the records are very scanty. "Grandfather's story" says that he went to Pennsylvania and founded the family of Heverly. Nothing has been found to contradict this statement, despite the fact that the aim of the research was to get "the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth" as far as humanly possible, regardless of what the truth might be.

So, in the absence of any further evidence, it is entirely reasonable to believe that the history about him in "Grandfather's story" is true. Various incidents, surroundings, and logical possibilities lend circumstantial corroboration which cannot be ignored. Hence this history stands as an unchallenged family tradition.

53. See footnote No. 315.

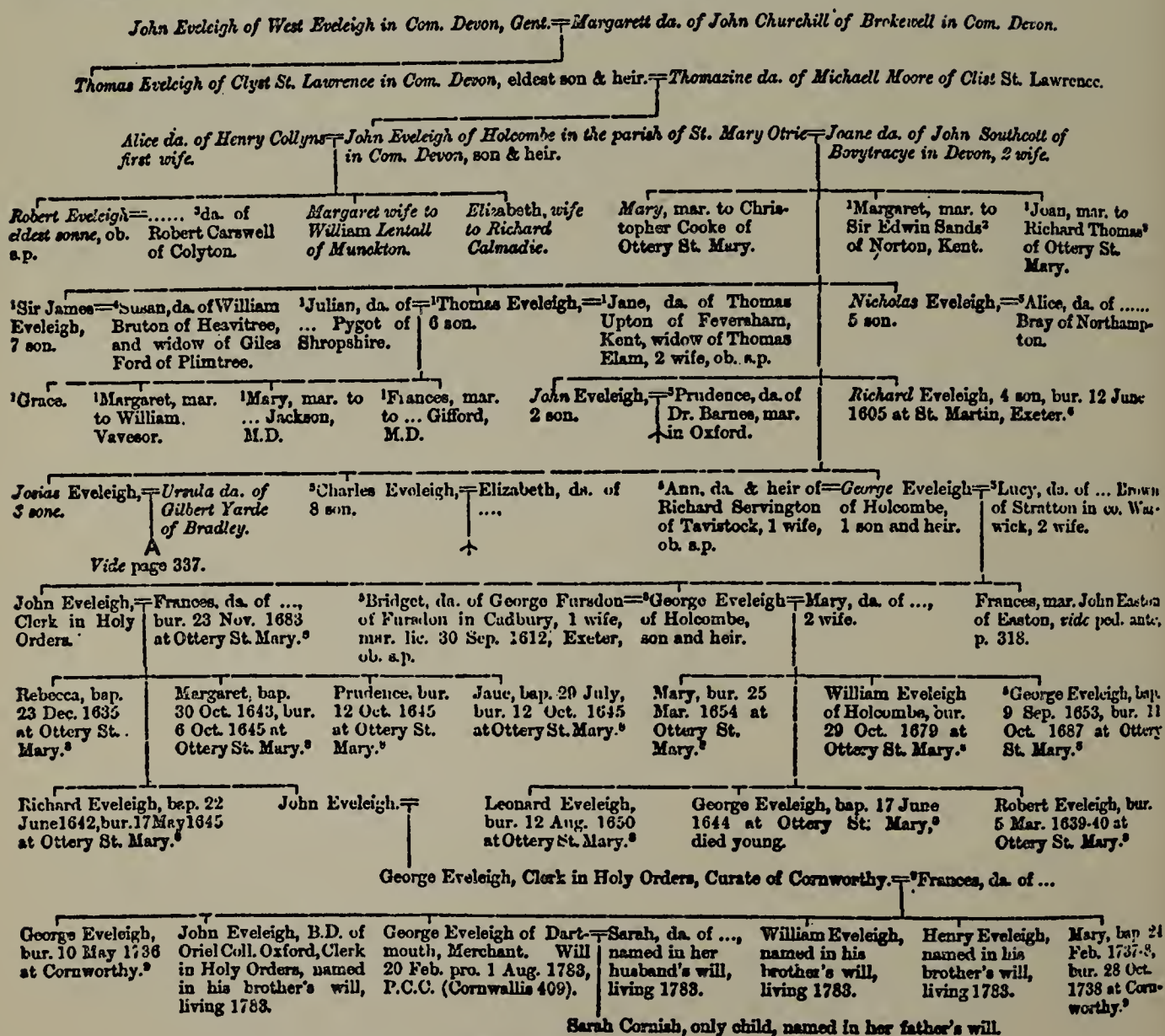
54. See pages 185-9, 197-202.

1149408

THE
EVELEIGH FAMILY
OF
ENGLAND

EVELEIGH OF HOLCOMBE.

ARMS :—Per pale Or. and Sa. two chevrons between three griffins passant, counterchanged.
 CREST :—A goat's head erased per chevron Or. and Sa., armed of the last, in the mouth a branch of laurel ppr.



* The portion of this pedigree printed in *italis* is that contained in Harl. MS. 1080, fo. 382 and 383.

¹ Harl. MS. 889, fo. 55.

² Called by others Edmund.

³ Westcott says Richard Sherman.

⁴ Pole's Devon.

⁵ Westcott's Devon.

⁶ St. Martin, Exeter, Parish Register.

⁷ St. Mary Major, Exeter, Parish Register.

⁸ Ottery St. Mary Parish Register.

⁹ Cornworthy Parish Register.

THE
EVELEIGH FAMILY
OF
ENGLAND

1. JOHN^w EVELEIGH, Gentleman.

He was born about 1455, and unquestionably was a descendant of the Everleighs of Wiltshire. His death date or place has not been found. He married Margaret, daughter of John Churchill, of Brokewell, County Devon, England.

Various works⁵⁵ state that he was “of West Eveleigh,” indicating that he lived at this manor, but a diligent search has failed to disclose that there was ever a place of this name in Devonshire. No authoritative old work listing manors, hundreds, and parishes, or new compilation naming these areas and also benefices, shows a West Eveleigh.

There was, however, a place of this name in Wiltshire, and it is believed that he was called “of West Eveleigh” to show whence his family came.

If he ever actually lived in Devonshire, he unquestionably resided at what was the manor of Eveleigh, or Evelegh, in Broadclyst.⁵⁶

Only one child is recorded,

Child:

2. i. THOMAS, b. about 1480-85. See below.

55. The principal facts in the following account have been taken from (1) *The Visitations of the County of Devon, Comprising the Heralds' Visitations of 1531, 1564, and 1620, with additions by J. L. Vivian, 1895, Vol. I, page 336*; (2) *The Visitation of the County of Devon in the Year 1564, ed. Frederick T. Colby, 1881, pages 93-4*; (3) *A View of Devonshire in 1630, Thomas Westcote, Gent., 1845, page 564*.

56. See *Devon & Cornwall Notes & Queries, 1936-37, Vol. XIX, pages 175-6*; also *Collections Towards a Description of the County of Devon, Sir William Pole (1561-1635), pub. 1791, page 174*. See also footnotes No. 10, 11.

2. THOMAS^x EVELEIGH, Gentleman (*John^w*).

He was born about 1480-85. His death date or place has not been ascertained. He married Thomazine, daughter of Michael Moore, of Clist St. Lawrence, County Devon, England.

Thomas Eveleigh was the eldest son and heir of his father. In the visitations of Devonshire⁵⁷ his residence is given as Clist St. Lawrence, County Devon, England.

The record of only one child has been found, although there were other children and descendants.

Child:

3. i. JOHN, b. about 1511. See below.

3. JOHN^y EVELEIGH, Esquire (*Thomas,^x John^w*).

He was born about 1511, probably at Clist St. Lawrence, County Devon, and died in 1586, at the same place. He married first, Alice, daughter of Henry Collyns, of Ottery St. Mary, County Devon; second, Joane, daughter of John Southcott, of Bovey Tracey, County Devon, Gentleman.

John Eveleigh was the heir of his father. In the Visitation of Devonshire of 1564 his residence is given as Holcombe, in the parish of Ottery St. Mary, County Devon. He removed to Clist St. Lawrence some time before his death in 1586, for in that year administration was granted on his estate and his residence was shown as in this place. His wife, Joane, was made administrator, and his son, George, and Robert Connante, of Bovey Tracey, were joint bondsmen.⁵⁸

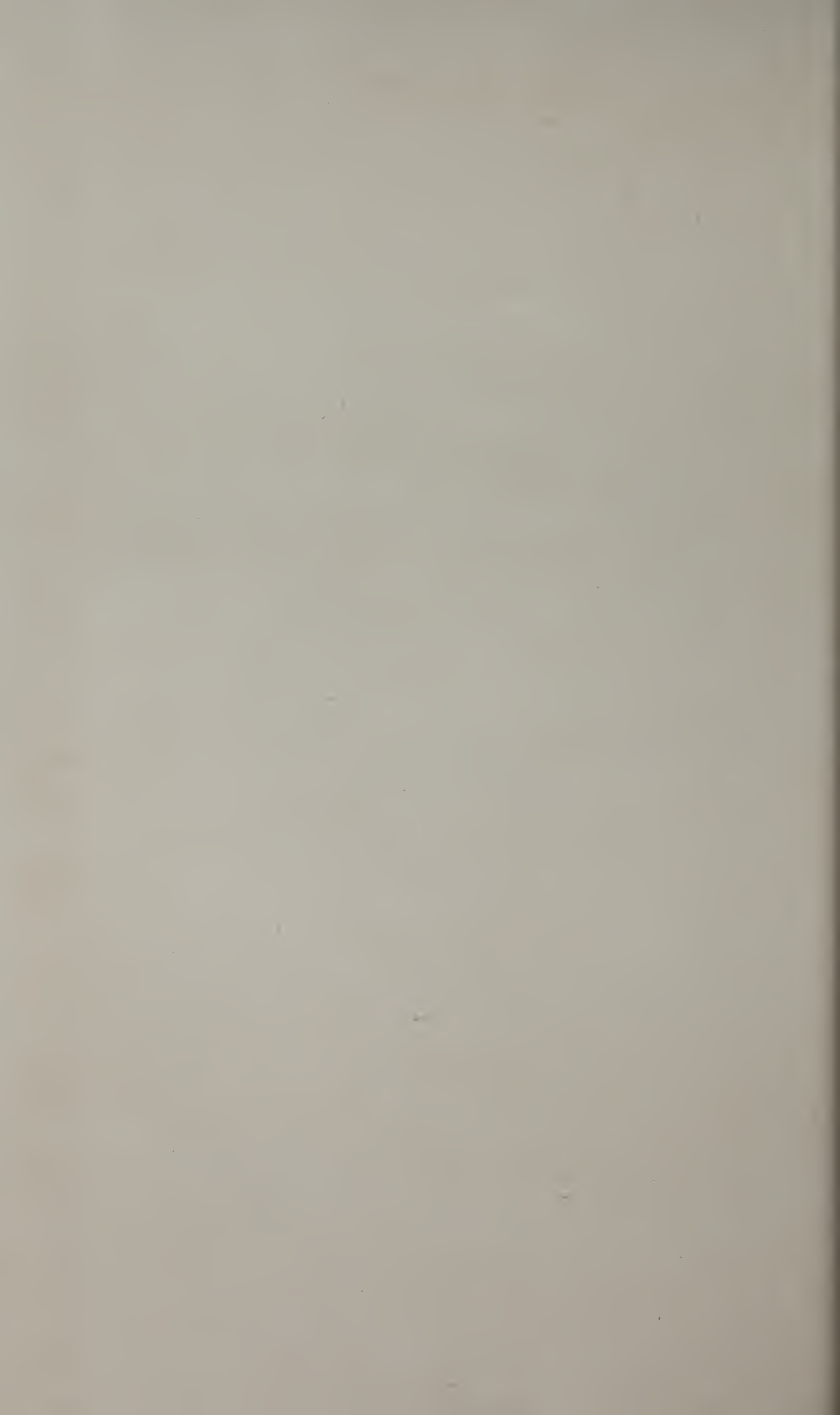
57. See footnote No. 55.

58. *Devonshire Wills, Annotated Testamentary Abstracts, Charles Worthy, 1896, pages 8-9.*

An account of this family, including the birth dates of the children, has been handed down in the English family, but this account does not agree with published English records, hence is not included here. See pages 267-8.



EVELEIGH
OF
HOLCOMBE
(See page 266 for description.)



He had three children by his first wife and twelve children by his second wife.

Children by first wife:

- i. Robert, m., daughter of Robert Carswell, of Colyton, County Devon. He died without issue.
- ii. Margaret, m. William Lentall, of Monckton County, Devon, Gentleman.
- iii. Elizabeth, m. Richard Calmady, of Farway, County Devon, Gentleman.

Children by second wife (order of birth uncertain):

- iv. George, b. about 1556, m. (1) Ann, daughter and heir of Richard Servington, of Tavistock, County Devon. She died without issue; m. (2) Lucy, daughter of Brown, of Stratton, County Warwick.

He was the first surviving son and heir of his father, and was one of the two bondsmen in the administration of his father's estate. In the Visitation of Devonshire of 1620 his residence is given as Holcombe, in the parish of Ottery St. Mary, County Devon.

Children by second wife:

1. John, Clerk in Holy Orders, m. Frances, daughter of She was buried Nov. 23, 1683, at Ottery St. Mary, County Devon.

Children :⁵⁹

- a. Rebecca, bapt. Dec. 23, 1635, Ottery St. Mary.
- b. Richard, bapt. June 22, 1642, bur. May 17, 1645, Ottery St. Mary.

59. The first two of the following records probably pertain to his family, the third shows a different wife, and the last four agree with the pedigree:

Elizabeth, dau. of John Eveleigh, {bapt. July 18, 1633,
{buried Aug. 14, 1633.

John, son of John Eveleigh, bapt. Feb. 18, 1633/4.

Rebecca, dau. of John and Mildred Eveleigh, bapt. Dec. 23,
1635.

Richard, son of John Eveleigh, bapt. June 22, 1642.

Margaret, dau. of John Eveleigh, bapt. Oct. 30, 1643.

Prudence, dau. of John Eveleigh, bapt. Oct. 30, 1643.

Jane, dau. of John Eveleigh, bapt. July 29, 1645.

The Register of Baptisms, Marriages & Burials of the Parish of Ottery St. Mary, Devon, ed. H. Tapley-Soper, 1908-1929, Vol. I, pages 239, 241, 246, 265, 268, 272; Vol. II, page 825.

- c. Margaret, bapt. Oct. 30, 1643, bur. Oct. 6, 1645, Ottery St. Mary.
 - d. Prudence, bapt. Oct. 30, 1643, bur. Oct. 12, 1645, Ottery St. Mary.
 - e. Jane, bapt. July 29, 1645, bur. Oct. 12, 1645, Ottery St. Mary.
2. George, of Holcombe, Ottery St. Mary, m. (1) license issued Sept. 30, 1612, Exeter, County Devon, Bridget, daughter of George Fursdon, of Fursdon, Cadbury, County Devon. She died without issue; m. (2) Mary, daughter of
- Children by second wife:
- a. Robert, bur. Mar. 5, 1639/40, Ottery St. Mary.
 - b. George, bapt. June 17, 1644, Ottery St. Mary, d. young.
 - c. Leonard, bur. Aug. 12, 1650, Ottery St. Mary.
 - d. Thomas?
 - e. George, bapt. Sept. 9, 1655, bur. Oct. 11, 1687, Ottery St. Mary.
 - f. William, bur. Oct. 29, 1679, Ottery St. Mary. He resided at Holcombe, Ottery St. Mary.
 - g. Mary, bur. Mar. 25, 1654, Ottery St. Mary.
3. Frances, m. John Easton, of Easton, County Devon.
- v. Mary, m. Christopher Cooke, of Ottery St. Mary.
 - vi. Margaret, m. Sir Edwin Sands, or Sandys, of Norton, County Kent.⁶⁰
 - vii. John, b. about 1560, bur. Aug. 10, 1604, at St. Mary Magdalen, Oxford, County Oxford; m. at Oxford, Prudence, b., bur. Aug. 14, 1652, at St. Giles, Oxford, County Oxford, daughter of Dr. Robert Barnes.

He matriculated at Exeter College, Oxford, at the age of 16, and received the degree of B. A. in 1581, and M. A. in 1584. He held several positions in the College among which was Proctor in 1590, Principal of Gloucester Hall in 1599, and Principal of Hart Hall from 1599 until his death in

60. See footnote No. 14.

1604. In his will he left certain lands and tenements to the College, which were not accepted,⁶¹ so evidently were inherited by his family.⁶²

Children:

1. John, will dated Nov. 3, probated Nov. 25, 1678; m. Mildred, b., d. in 1681, daughter of Thomas Caldwell, Esq., and Jane, his wife.
 - A. Alice, coheir with her sisters, m. Richard Power, of Carrigalane or Carrigaline, Ireland.
 - B. Anne, coheir with her sisters, m. Rev. Benjamin Cross, D. D.
 - C. Rebecca, coheir with her sisters, m. (1) Rev. Thomas Parr; m. (2) Thomas Germaine, of County Cork, Ireland.
 - D. Jane, coheir with her sisters, m. Fred William Mullins, of Burnham, County Kerry, Ireland, ancestor of Lord Ventry.
 - E. Elizabeth, coheir with her sisters, m. John Sealey, Mayor of Cork, 1698. She died without issue.
2. Frances, bapt. Apr. 21, 1603, Oxford.
3. George, bapt. June 11, 1604, Oxford.

viii. Josias, b., d.; m. Ursula, daughter of Gilbert Yarde, of Bradley, County Devon.

He was a "Surgent in the band for the Eastwood" in 1609.⁶³

Children, all baptized at St. Martin, Exeter, County Devon:⁶⁴

1. John, bapt. Jan. 19, 1599/1600.
2. Robert, bapt. Mar. 10, 1600/1601.
3. Humphrey, bapt. Sept. 26, 1602.
4. Josias, bapt. Sept. 22, 1603, bur. May 26, 1606, at St. Martin, Exeter.

61. *The Register of Exeter College, Oxford*, Charles W. Boase, 1894, page 79. His brother James also attended this college.

62. *The Visitation of the County of Devon in the Year 1564*, ed. Frederick T. Colby, 1881, page 94.

63. *Notes and Gleanings, A Monthly Magazine of Devon & Cornwall*, ed. William Cotton and James Dallas, 1889, Vol. II, page 124.

64. *The Visitation of the County of Devon, Comprising the Heralds' Visitations of 1531, 1564, and 1620, with additions by J. L. Vivian*, 1895, Vol. V, page 337.

5. Gilbert, bapt. Nov. 24, 1604, m. (1) Mary, daughter and coheir of George Monke, of Exeter, County Devon; m. (2) May, 1651, Ashburton, Cecilia, daughter of Webber.

He was the oldest surviving son and heir of his father, and resided at Totnes, County Devon.

6. Grace, bapt. Nov. 28, 1605.

7. Josias, bapt. Sept. 18, 1608, bur. Feb. 16, 1677/8, at St. Patrick, Exeter, County Devon.

8. James, bapt. Nov. 29, 1609, at St. Martin, Exeter, County Devon, d.

He came from Bristol, England, to Nevis (an island now in the Leeward Group, British West Indies, near St. Christopher), probably about 1654-55, but certainly before 1663.⁶⁵

There is a belief among the living members of the family that he was sent by his older relatives to advise and assist Charles Nicholas Eveleigh, his cousin, who had come to Virginia in 1643,⁶⁶ and who, about 1655, started a trading business between Virginia, the West Indies, and England. James Eveleigh was about sixteen years older than Charles Nicholas, and had remained close to the family still flourishing in County Devon, England, hence he would be able to direct in business matters and to guide in maintaining family practices and prestige.

The island of Nevis was colonized about 1628, and the port was named Charlestown. It is significant that Charles Town, South Carolina, where the descendants of Charles Nicholas Eveleigh afterwards conducted a great trading business, was founded about 1670 largely by settlers⁶⁷ from Barbadoes

65. See page 25.

66. See pages 14, 24, 52-3.

67. The agreement of settlement was with "the adventurers of the Island of Barbadoes and their associates of England, New England, the CarriBBia Islands and Barmoths [Bermuda]"; *The History of South Carolina Under the Proprietary Government, 1670-1719*, Edward McCrady, 1897, Vol. I, page 75.

and Bermuda, other islands in the West Indies, near Nevis.

9. Elizabeth, bur. Feb. 3, 1612/13, at St. Martin, Exeter, County Devon.

ix. Richard, living in 1564, bur. June 12, 1605, at St. Martin, Exeter, County Devon.

x. Nicholas, living in 1564, will proved in May, 1618; m. Alice, daughter of Reginald Bray, of Northampton. No children have been identified. She m. (2) Elisha Hele, and died July 20, 1636.

Nicholas was of the Middle Temple, London, and Bovey Tracey Park, County Devon.

xi. Thomas, m. (1) Julian, daughter of Pygot,⁶⁸ of Shropshire; m. (2) Jane, daughter of Thomas Upton, of Feversham, County Kent, widow of Thomas Elam. She died without issue.

He had four children by his first wife.

Children, all by first wife:

1. Grace.

2. Margaret, m. William Vavesor.

3. Mary, m. Jackson, M. D.

4. Frances, m. Gifford, M. D.

xii. (Sir) James, b. about 1569, d. after 1629; m. Dec. 16, 1609, at Exeter, County Devon,⁶⁹ Susan, daughter of William Bruton, of Heavitree, or Exeter, County Devon, widow of Giles Ford, of Plumtree, County Devon.

At the age of 16 he matriculated at Exeter College, Oxford,⁷⁰ where he received the degree of B. A. in 1590, and M. A. in 1593. He was knighted, but the year has not been determined.

He was alive on Aug. 20, 1629, on which date Sir Edwin Sandys made his will and left "to my brother in law, James Evelegh, a gold ring at 20s."⁷¹

68. She is called "daughter of Peacock, of Plumtree," in *The Visitation of the County of Devon in the Year 1564*, ed. Frederick T. Colby, 1881, page 94, but in additions made at a later date than the original visitation.

69. *The Registers of Baptisms, Marriages and Burials of the City of Exeter*, ed. W. U. Reynell-Upham and H. Tapley Soper, 1910, Vol. I, page 22.

70. *The Register of Exeter College, Oxford*, Charles W. Boase, 1894, page 82. His brother John also attended this college.

71. *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, 1921, Vol. XXIX, page 242.

The family record says that Sir James was associated with Sandys in the East India Company, the Virginia Company, and in many other business matters.

Sir James Eveleigh had among others a sister, Margaret (Eveleigh) Sandys, and a brother, Charles Eveleigh. When Charles Nicholas Eveleigh, son of this Charles, was in danger of capture and execution because of his anti-Royalist activities, Sir James, and his niece, Lady Elizabeth Wilsford, daughter of Margaret (Eveleigh) Sandys, assisted Charles Nicholas in escaping from England to Virginia, and in finding safety with friends there.⁷²

Sir James resided in Lustleigh, County Devon, but is believed to have been the James Eveleigh who had a daughter, Elizabeth, baptized Nov. 13, 1610, at Exeter Cathedral, Exeter.⁷³

It is a fact, however, that Sir James Eveleigh had a son, Nicholas, who married Margaret

This Nicholas and Margaret had a son, Gilbert, who married Elizabeth Clark; Gilbert and Elizabeth had a son, John, who married Dorothy Long; and John and Dorothy had a son, John, who married Elizabeth Pinckard.

From this line descends Capt. Aldridge Eveleigh, of the Royal Navy, now (1943) on active duty. In civil life he resides at Longstone Grange, near Bakewell, Derbyshire, England.

xiii. Joan, m. Richard Thomas,⁷⁴ of Ottery St. Mary, County Devon.

xiv. Peter, b. Mar. 18, 1573, d. same day.⁷⁵

4. xv. CHARLES, b. Mar. 16, 1575. See below.

72. See pages 13, 14, 50-5.

73. See respectively *The Visitation of the County of Devon in the Year 1564*, ed. Frederick T. Colby, 1881, page 94 (but note that this record is in additions made at a later date than the original visitation); and *The Registers of Baptisms, Marriages and Burials of the City of Exeter*, ed. W. U. Reynell-Upham and H. Tapley Soper, 1910, Vol. I, page 4.

74. He is called Richard Sherman in *The Visitation of the County of Devon in the Year 1564*, ed. Frederick T. Colby, 1881, page 94, and also in *A View of Devonshire in 1630*, Thomas Westcote, Gent., 1845, page 564.

75. Family records of the Eveleigh family. He is also shown in *The Visitation of the County of Devon*, as above, page 94, but in additions made at a later date than the original visitation.

4. CHARLES^z EVELEIGH (*John*,^y *Thomas*,^x *John*^w).

He was born March 16, 1575, probably at Holcombe, Ottery St. Mary, County Devon, and died February 2, 1654/5, probably in London or Bristol.⁷⁶

He married first, about 1600, probably in County Devon, Mary (?) Sylvester, who was born about 1580, likely in County Devon, and died before 1609, possibly in County Devon; second, about 1610, possibly at Holcombe, Ottery St. Mary, Elizabeth Price, who was born about 1585, likely in County Devon, and died about 1645, possibly in County Devon.

76. For the account of Charles Eveleigh as handed down in the family see pages 12 and 13.

His parentage is correctly shown by three authoritative works, namely, *A View of Devonshire in 1630*, Thomas Westcote, *Gent.*, 1845, page 564; *The Visitation of the County of Devon in the Year 1564*, ed. Frederick T. Colby, 1881, page 94; and *The Visitation of the County of Devon, Comprising the Heralds' Visitations of 1531, 1564, and 1620, with additions by J. L. Vivian*, 1895, Vol. I, page 336. The first of these works, compiled while Charles Eveleigh was alive, says that he was a son of John and Joane (Southcott) Eveleigh, and that he married and had a daughter. The second record, based on "Wills, Private Letters, Royalist Composition Papers, etc.," also gives him this parentage, and also says that he married and had a daughter. The third account shows the same parentage but gives him and his wife the burial dates which belong to another Charles Eveleigh and his wife. These erroneous dates, together with certain incomplete and not contemporaneous lists of children, and other indefinite items of information, have caused some persons to assume that all the data pertain to this other Charles Eveleigh who was not the son of John and Joane (Southcott) Eveleigh, but was the son of Robert and Isotte (Collier) Eveleigh.

Any confusion between the two men is wholly unnecessary. Charles Eveleigh, son of John and Joane (Southcott) Eveleigh, was born March 16, 1575, hence was fifty-five years old when Westcote wrote *A View of Devonshire in 1630*. Charles Eveleigh, son of Robert and Isotte (Collier) Eveleigh, was born in 1610/11, hence would have been only nineteen years old in 1630 and, at that age, would not likely have had a wife and daughter. In fact, the oldest child of this latter Charles Eveleigh, and his wife, was not born until 1640.

It is, also, unreasonable to believe that when Westcote, the historian, intended to record the families in 1630, he included a child born ten years later. He likely did not know of any children being born in 1640, for there is evidence that he was dead by that time.

The solution of the problem is the fact that Charles Eveleigh, son of John and Joane (Southcott) Eveleigh, was not only alive in 1630, but also had a family of several children, and at least one daughter was alive and at home at that date.

The family tradition is that Charles Eveleigh participated in the rebellion⁷⁷ against Charles I., King of England, and that his sons aided him. As a result, he suffered financial losses, and one son was reported killed in battle, another was beheaded, and the third was obliged to flee to America to save his life. Descendants say that Elizabeth, the mother of these boys, died of a broken heart.

Child by first wife (?):

- (5.) i. Sylvester (?), b. about 1605. See page 169.

Children by second wife:

- ii. Elizabeth, b., d.⁷⁸
 - iii. William, b., said to have d. in a battle of the Civil War, about 1642.
 - iv. Henry, b., beheaded 1642, for participation in the Civil War.
 - v. Margaret, b., d.⁷⁹
5. vi. CHARLES NICHOLAS,¹ b. about 1625. See below.

77. Charles Eveleigh is said to have "contributed services and funds" to the Cromwellian forces, and perhaps he also actually fought in the Civil War, despite the fact that he was over sixty years of age. His brothers and relatives were staunch Royalists, but he refused to join them. There is evidence that they afterwards removed his name from the family record because of his "treasonable" acts.

After the war he is said to have gone to London and received a reward from the Cromwellian party. He is thought to have lived there for a while, and then to have moved to Bristol, where he had interests in the shipping trade.

78. She possibly married, about 1635, Boston, or Ipswich, Massachusetts, John Perkins, b. 1614, England, d. Dec. 14, 1686, Ipswich, son of John and Judith (.) Perkins. Elizabeth, the wife of John Perkins, Jr., d. Sept. 27, 1684, Ipswich. See *Genealogy, A Weekly Journal of American Ancestry*, 1912, Vol. 2, No. 9, page 273; *The Family of John Perkins, of Ipswich, Massachusetts, George A. Perkins, 1889, Part I, page 8.*

There is no reason to believe that the Elizabeth who married John Perkins, Jr. was the daughter of Sylvester Eveleigh, or Eveleth; for whose known children see page 174.

79. She possibly married, Apr. 11, 1652, Boston, Massachusetts, Nathaniel Gallup, b. about 1625, England, d. before 1670, probably at Boston, son of John and Christobel (.) Gallup, or Gallop. Margaret, the widow of Nathaniel Gallup, d. Aug. 11, 1698, Boston. See *Genealogy, A Weekly Journal of American Ancestry*, 1912, Vol. 2, No. 9, page 273; *The Genealogical History of the Gallup Family, John D. Gallup, 1893, page 24.*

There is no reason to believe that the Margaret who married Nathaniel Gallup was the daughter of Sylvester Eveleigh, or Eveleth; for whose known children see page 174.

THE
EVELEIGH FAMILY
OF
AMERICA

5. CHARLES NICHOLAS¹ EVELEIGH (*Charles*,^z *John*,^y *Thomas*,^x *John*^w).

He was born about 1625, undoubtedly in Devonshire, England, and died about 1697, probably in Virginia.⁸⁰ He married, probably about 1647, and unquestionably in Virginia, Anna (or Anne) Wyatt, who was born 1629-30, and baptized February 19, 1630/31, at Boxley Parish, County Kent, England,⁸¹ and died She was the daughter of Rev. Haute and Anne (.) Wyatt.⁸²

His boyhood was spent in Devonshire, but neither tradition nor record gives any detail of his early life. The first definite mention of him is in the family story that he and his brothers, William and Henry, participated in the Civil War in England, in 1641-42, and that William was said to have died in battle, Henry was beheaded, and Charles (or Charles Nich-

80. The particulars about Charles Nicholas Eveleigh, the statements about his parentage, and the names of his wife and children have been compiled from the history handed down in the Heverly family, the traditions in other branches of the Eveleigh descent in America, and the information furnished by English relatives. Despite careful and extensive search, no entry in any registry, civil or ecclesiastical, has been found which even partly contradicts this account about him.

A double baptismal name was unusual in America at this period, but the family insists that it was used.

81. See *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, 1923, Vol. XXXI, page 243; *William and Mary College Quarterly*, 1903-4, Vol. XII, page 35; *Ibid.*, 1893-4, Vol. II, page 36. The latter volume gives Anna's (or Anne's) birth as in 1631, but in the other two she is shown with a younger brother who must have been born in 1631, or shortly prior.

Descendants say that her name was Katherine Anne Wyatt, and that she was named for her mother and grandmother. Her mother's name was Anne, but it was her father's grandmother who was named Katherine. See chart following page 50.

82. "Rev. Haute, or Hawte, Wyatt was born 1594, matriculated at Queens College, Oxford, Oct. 25, 1611, and was a student at Grays Inn. He was minister at Jamestown during his brother's [Sir Francis Wyatt's] first administration [as Governor of Virginia], and returned to England with him; served Marston Chapel, 1629, became Vicar of Boxley, 1632, and died July 31st, 1638. He married 1st, Elizabeth, who died Oct. 31, 1626, and 2nd, Anne, who died Feb. 1631." *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, 1923, Vol. XXXI, page 243. See chart following page 50, for his family and ancestry.

olas) was captured by the King's forces and imprisoned during the winter of 1642-43.⁸³ His relatives feared that he, too, would be executed and so they assisted him to escape from prison and arranged passage for him to America, under an assumed name.

Foremost among these relatives were his uncle, Sir James Eveleigh, and his cousin, Lady Elizabeth Wilsford, the daughter of his aunt, Margaret Eveleigh, who had married Sir Edwin Sandys.⁸⁴

The family tradition says that he was brought to America with many other men who either had "bound out" their services for a specified time to pay for their passage,⁸⁵ or were being exiled from England.

"Grandfather's story" says that he was indentured to Obedience Robins and transported to America in the ship *Patience*, which landed in Virginia on March 22, 1643. While the name of Charles Nicholas Eveleigh is not among the passengers on this ship, there was a *Nicholas Every* about whom nothing further has been found.⁸⁶

Information from an unexpected source gives confirmation to this part of "Grandfather's story." According to the newly found narrative, the ship had

83. See pages 13, 44.

84. See *Ibid.*, also chart following page 50.

85. Men and women in England who wished to come to America could contract with a ship captain for their passage. Such passengers agreed to work for a certain number of years as payment. When the ship reached port the captain would sell these contracts and receive his remuneration. The purchasers would then receive the services of the indentured or "bound out" persons for the term of the contracts. Such persons were commonly called "servants" in the lists of passengers, but there was no thought of menial position in this word. The idea was that they were to "serve" out the term of their contracts.

For a discussion of "hired and indented" servants see *Indenture and the "Custom of the Country," in White Servitude in Maryland, 1634-1820*, Eugene I. McCormac, *Johns Hopkins University Studies*, 1904, Series XXII, Nos. 3 & 4, pages 37-47.

86. See page 24.

olas) was captured by the King's forces and imprisoned during the winter of 1642-43.⁸³ His relatives feared that he, too, would be executed and so they assisted him to escape from prison and arranged passage for him to America, under an assumed name.

Foremost among these relatives were his uncle, Sir James Eveleigh, and his cousin, Lady Elizabeth Wilsford, the daughter of his aunt, Margaret Eveleigh, who had married Sir Edwin Sandys.⁸⁴

The family tradition says that he was brought to America with many other men who either had "bound out" their services for a specified time to pay for their passage,⁸⁵ or were being exiled from England.

"Grandfather's story" says that he was indentured to Obedience Robins and transported to America in the ship *Patience*, which landed in Virginia on March 22, 1643. While the name of Charles Nicholas Eveleigh is not among the passengers on this ship, there was a *Nicholas Every* about whom nothing further has been found.⁸⁶

Information from an unexpected source gives confirmation to this part of "Grandfather's story." According to the newly found narrative, the ship had

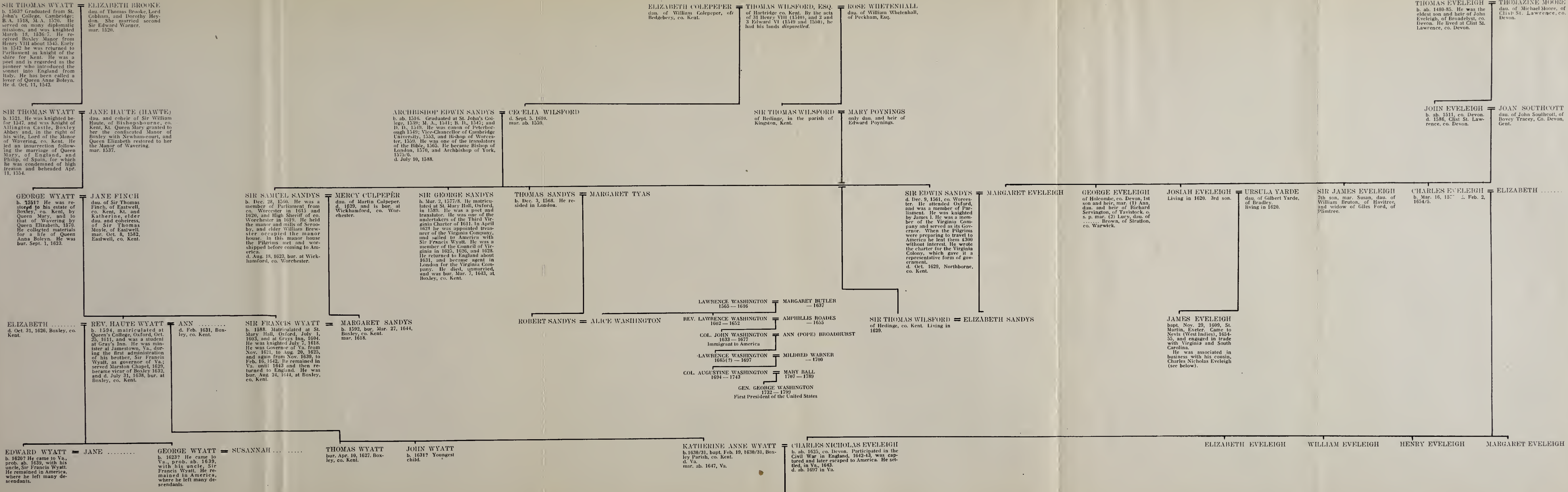
83. See pages 13, 44.

84. See *Ibid.*, also chart following page 50.

85. Men and women in England who wished to come to America could contract with a ship captain for their passage. Such passengers agreed to work for a certain number of years as payment. When the ship reached port the captain would sell these contracts and receive his remuneration. The purchasers would then receive the services of the indentured or "bound out" persons for the term of the contracts. Such persons were commonly called "servants" in the lists of passengers, but there was no thought of menial position in this word. The idea was that they were to "serve" out the term of their contracts.

For a discussion of "hired and indented" servants see *Indenture and the "Custom of the Country," in White Servitude in Maryland, 1634-1820*, Eugene I. McCormac, *Johns Hopkins University Studies*, 1904, Series XXII, Nos. 3 & 4, pages 37-47.

86. See page 24.



83
84
85

86

a cook by the name of Cowan.⁸⁷ During a heavy sea this cook attempted to throw overboard a pail of refuse. A huge wave hit the boat and washed him overboard. Charles Nicholas Eveleigh saw the incident, dived after Cowan and kept him afloat until a boat could be lowered to pick up both of them. The captain of the ship was so grateful that he canceled Eveleigh's indenture and allowed him to land in Virginia without either debt or obligation. Cowan and Eveleigh became friends, and the families have been friends ever since.

It is a matter of history that a number of persons fled from England to Virginia in the period from 1640 to 1650,⁸⁸ so the story about Charles (or Charles Nicholas) Eveleigh has a sound basis in fact. It is believed, however, that not only most of these newcomers but also most of the residents of Virginia sympathized with Charles I. during the Civil War, but there were, obviously, many persons besides Eveleigh who were opposed to the King. These persons unquestionably did not display their attitude

87. This account was secured through an unusual circumstance. A son of the present Heverly family and a son of a Cowan family attended the same school near Chicago long before their parents had met. The Cowan youth was confined to his home by a slight illness and asked his mother to telephone for his schoolmate, the Heverly lad. When Mrs. Cowan learned this name she became very much interested and showed the Heverly boy the manuscript history of the Cowan family which contained the story about how Charles Nicholas Eveleigh had saved the first Cowan in America from drowning. She soon afterwards contacted Mr. and Mrs. Heverly and told them of the incident.

Almost every family of Heverlys has had, strange to say, friends by the name of Cowan, but the cause seemed to be merely the tradition that "the Heverlys and Cowans have always been friends." The manuscript history of the Cowan family was the first explanation of the custom ever given to Mr. Heverly.

88. "The Civil War came on and the King's party was defeated, which resulted in a number of persons fleeing to Virginia so that the period from 1640 to 1650 marked rapid growth in the colony and by the time that Oliver Cromwell became Lord Protector, there were some fifteen thousand people firmly planted on Virginia Soil." *Life in Old Virginia*, James J. McDonald, 1907, page 98.

too conspicuously or too publicly because of fear for personal safety.

It is not known where Charles Nicholas Eveleigh found shelter when he first arrived in Virginia, or where he finally settled in the colonies. Perhaps Sir Francis Wyatt and certain influential men were able to exert enough pressure so that Sir William Berkeley harbored Eveleigh, for a while, on the estate⁸⁹ known as "The Governor's Land," even though Berkeley favored Cavaliers, and Eveleigh was a Roundhead, or Puritan, and opposed to the Cavaliers. Wherever he stayed, he was protected and assisted.

It is noteworthy that Obedience Robins, master of the ship *Patience*, on which Charles Nicholas Eveleigh is said to have been brought to America, was not merely a ship captain, but was a very prominent man. He could have been selected to transport Charles Nicholas Eveleigh because of his political connections.⁹⁰ Since Obedience Robins was a member of the Virginia Assembly while Sir Francis Wyatt was governor, the two men were acquainted, and it is possible that Wyatt persuaded Robins to assist in sheltering Eveleigh. The home of Obedience Robins was on the eastern peninsula of Virginia, a

89. "The five mile stretch of shore from Jamestown to the mouth of the Chickahominy River was the southern boundary of an estate of three thousand acres laid out in 1619 for the use of the Royal Governor and known as The Governor's Land. The house stood far back from the James [River] on some higher ground. The estate was called Green Spring.

The house was built by Sir William Berkeley in 1643. From the traditions of it, it may be believed that few other mansions more splendid were raised in colonial America, or that any other official lived in such state as that maintained here by 'The Tyrant Governor.'

He kept open house for the cavalier refugees who fled to Virginia from the Puritan Commonwealth in England." *Tide-water Virginia*, Paul Wilstach, 1929, page 123.

90. Col. Obedience Robins was "one of the most influential citizens of his time, representing Accomac in the Assembly during the years 1629-30, 1639, and 1642; three times a Justice and owner of 2,000 acres on Cheriton Creek." *Ye Kingdome of Accawmacke or the Eastern Shore of Virginia in the Seventeenth Century*, J. C. Wise, 1911, page 96.

southern extension of the eastern part of Maryland. Thus he was in a strategic location to aid escape to, and settlement in, the larger section of both colonies, which lay just across Chesapeake Bay.

There is some question as to when Sir Francis Wyatt left Virginia, but he is said to have attended the funeral of Sir George Sandys on March 7, 1643, in England,⁹¹ in which case he could not have received Charles Nicholas Eveleigh who arrived in Virginia on March 22, of the same year. If Sir Francis Wyatt were not in Virginia when Charles Nicholas Eveleigh arrived, he unquestionably made arrangements for the reception and protection of the young man. Sir Francis Wyatt had provided for his nephews and niece during his absence and, beyond question, also planned a safe refuge for Eveleigh.

The family relationship between the Eveleigh, Sandys, and Wyatt families was definite and influential,⁹² and members of the Sandys and Wyatt families held high offices in the Virginia Company and in the Colony of Virginia, so any relative in distress was assured of aid. Thus there is every reason to believe that Charles Nicholas Eveleigh, who was in dire peril, would be, and was, rescued and assisted.

Sir Francis Wyatt had a brother, Rev. Haute Wyatt, who had come to Virginia and was the minister at Jamestown during his brother's first administration.⁹³ The two brothers apparently returned to England in 1625, but while Rev. Haute remained in England, Sir Francis returned to Virginia the next year. On July 31, 1638, Rev. Haute Wyatt, then the Vicar of Boxley and Rector of Merston, died at Boxley Parish, County Kent. He had married twice and had three sons by the first wife and a son and

91. See *Dictionary of National Biography, 1909, Vol. XXI, page 1093.*

92. See chart following page 50 which shows this interrelationship.

93. See footnote No. 82.

daughter by the second.⁹⁴ When the father died, three or possibly four of these children were alive and, since their mother was already dead, they were brought to America and placed in the custody of their uncle,⁹⁵ Sir Francis Wyatt. The only daughter, Anna, or Anne, was born in 1629-30, and baptized February 19, 1630/31, at Boxley Parish, County Kent. It is believed that she came with her brothers about 1639-40 and probably lived on "The Governor's Land" already described, while her uncle held office.

Charles Nicholas Eveleigh was carefully protected by his relatives and friends until Charles I., King of England, was beheaded on January 30, 1649. He was a descendant of a prominent family of Devonshire, and was related to the very powerful Sandys family. He unquestionably was put under the pro-

94. He married 1st, Elizabeth, who died Oct. 31, 1626; and 2nd, Anne, who died Feb. 1631. The children by the first wife were: 1. Edward, born about 1620; 2. George, born about 1623; 3. Thomas, born, buried Apr. 10, 1627, Boxley Parish. The children by the second wife were: 4. Anna, baptized Feb. 19, 1631, Boxley Parish; 5. John. See footnotes No. 81 and 82; also *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, 1923, Vol. XXXI, page 243.

95. "Sir Francis [Wyatt] retired to Boxley on his return from America, and died here in 1644. He had a younger brother, Hawte, so called after the surname of his paternal grandmother, who became Vicar of Boxley in 1632, and also of Merston, in this County [Kent], and died in 1638, leaving several children, some of whom emigrated to Virginia, under the auspices of their uncle, Sir Francis, where their descendants are numerous at the present day." *The History of Boxley Parish*, J. Cave-Browne, 1892, page 147.

Even before this History of Boxley Parish was published there was knowledge that the children of Rev. Hawte, or Haute, Wyatt, had left England and settled in America; "Hawte Wyat, inducted to living of Boxley, 3 Oct. 1632, and Rector of Merston, co. Kent; died 31 July 1638, buried at Boxley. Married twice, and his issue said to have gone out to Virginia. Is anything known of his descendants?" *Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica*, ed. Joseph J. Howard, 1877, New Series, Vol. II, page 107.

The Wiatt, or Wyatt, estate in Gloucester Co., Va., was located near Highgate, the home of Warner Washington. See *William and Mary College Quarterly*, 1903-4, Vol. XII, page 45. In this connection it is interesting to note the relationship between the Wyatt and Sandys family, and between the Washington and Sandys family. See chart following page 50.

tection of Sir Francis Wyatt and while perhaps not taken into his household, was at least placed in the home of a close and influential friend. It is likely because of the relationship between the Eveleigh family and the Sandys family, and between the Wyatt family and the Sandys family, that Charles Nicholas Eveleigh and the Wyatt children became acquainted soon after his arrival in America.

Charles Nicholas Eveleigh married Anne (or Katherine Anne) Wyatt, probably about 1647, and unquestionably in Virginia. He and his wife probably lived in Virginia, close enough to friends to be well protected. The family history says that Charles Nicholas Eveleigh came to America under an assumed name, and it is likely that he kept this name until after the Royalists were subdued in England. The story as handed down in the family fails to give any clue as to what name he assumed or where he lived in Virginia. This lack of information has been a severe handicap in the research.

Various Virginia records have been consulted for some mention of him or his family but without success.⁹⁶ This failure may be explained by two circumstances. The first is that he was a political fugitive and consequently would not do anything which would cause his name to be registered in any place, because he then might easily be located and apprehended. The second is that many southern records were destroyed by the Northern army during the Civil War and so there is a deplorable scarcity of them in various states, particularly Virginia.

Some time about 1655 Charles Nicholas Eveleigh started a trading business between Virginia, the West Indies, and England. It is believed that the *Katherine Everely* who came from Bristol, England, to Virginia between 1654 and 1663, and probably

96. See pages 23-7, and footnote No. 39.

near the earlier date, was the wife⁹⁷ of Charles Nicholas Eveleigh and had gone to England to help arrange for funds with which her husband could start his trading business. Soon after her arrival, his older cousin, James Eveleigh, settled in Nevis (an island now in the Leeward Group, British West Indies, near St. Christopher).⁹⁸ This was a prominent trading point in the West Indies, and living descendants of Charles Nicholas Eveleigh say that James Eveleigh was sent by older relatives to assist and direct Charles Nicholas in business.

It is believed that Charles Nicholas or some of his children settled in Maryland although no definite record has been found about them there. There was, however, an "Everly Hill" in Baltimore County as early as 1694.⁹⁹ Charles Nicholas Eveleigh's grandson, Samuel Eveleigh, went to Charles Town, South Carolina, about 1698-99 and became one of the most famous traders in the history of the colony and state.¹⁰⁰

The identity of only three children of Charles Nicholas Eveleigh can be determined with any degree of certainty, but there may have been more.

Children, probably born in Virginia:

- i. Son,² d. young (?).
- 6. ii. GEORGE WYATT,² b. about 1648. See below.
- iii. Son,² or daughter² (?), who married and had a daughter or granddaughter, Susanna Tozer, of Charles Town, South Carolina, ¹⁰¹ in 1737 (?).

97. See page 25. Descendants say that her name was Katherine Anne Eveleigh.

98. See Ibid., also page 42.

99. See pages 26, 58-60.

100. See page 68.

101. She is called "kinswoman, Susanna Tozer, of Charles Town," in the will of Samuel Eveleigh, of Charles Town, dated July 13, 1737, and proved April 26, 1738. She may have been the widow of Solomon Tozer, of Charles Town, who died there July 20, 1732. See page 75.

6. GEORGE WYATT² EVELEIGH (*Charles Nicholas,¹ Charles,² John,^x Thomas,^x John^w*).

He was born about 1648, probably in Virginia, and died in June, 1694, either in Virginia or in one of the southern coast states.¹⁰² He perhaps married, about 1670, possibly in Virginia, Elizabeth (?) Goddard, sister of Barnard Goddard,¹⁰³ and possibly daughter of Bernard Goddard, of Tiverton, County Devon, England.¹⁰⁴

Very little information has been obtained about George Wyatt Eveleigh. He is said to have predeceased his father by four or five years, so that Charles Nicholas, his father, gave a share of his estate directly to Samuel, son of George Wyatt.

The family tradition says that he went to Maryland, probably shortly after 1670, and started a trading business which was undoubtedly in conjunction with that operated by his father, Charles Nicholas Eveleigh, in Virginia. It is not known just where in Maryland he settled, but the likelihood is that he went to St. Mary's City, which was then the capital of the colony, and a large trading center. This city was situated near the tip of the western peninsula of Maryland, just north across the Potomac River from Virginia, and not far west across Chesapeake Bay from Accomac County, Virginia, where Col. Obedience Robins had a large estate.¹⁰⁵

102. The particulars about George Wyatt Eveleigh, the statements about his parentage, and the names of his wife and children have been compiled almost wholly from the family history handed down in the Heverly and Everly branches of the family. Despite careful and extensive search no information has been found which even partly contradicts this record about him.

A double baptismal name was unusual in America at this period, but the family insists that it was used.

103. The will of Samuel Eveleigh, of Charles Town, dated July 13, 1737, and proved April 26, 1738, mentions his "kinswoman * * * Goddard, eldest daughter of my Uncle Barnard Goddard." See page 75.

104. See pages 31, 75.

105. See pages 14, 24; also footnote No. 90.

George Wyatt Eveleigh's descendants say that he had land in the northern part of Maryland. This is a possibility, even though there seems to be no entry of "the name of Everly or similar spelling before 1754" in the colony land records.¹⁰⁶ Any such lack of mention can be explained. His father, Charles Nicholas Eveleigh, was a political fugitive and, according to the family tradition, escaped to America under an assumed name. It is believed that George Wyatt Eveleigh also used this assumed name because the political situation had not been settled in England.¹⁰⁷ If this be true, he could have owned land in Maryland but the records would not show his name as Eveleigh, or Everly. While most of the details about him have been handed down through the generations, any idea as to the name his father, and perhaps he, too, assumed has been lost.

There was a tract of land in northern Maryland which, descendants believe, was owned and named by George Wyatt Eveleigh. This comprised 394 acres then situated in Baltimore County, but now in Harford County, and known as "Everly Hill" [or Hills] when it was surveyed for Thomas Preston on December 29, 1694, and patented to him on December 10, 1695.¹⁰⁸ The land lay at the head of Bush River and on the east side of Winters Run, adjoining "Poplar Neck" and a branch of Bynums Run. It was later described as "on the road between Bel Air and Abingdon, near the former place." It is possible that Bush River was then navigable from Chesapeake Bay to this land; if so, a trip of only about fifteen miles was necessary to reach it by water.

106. Letter from the *Land Commissioners Office, Annapolis, Maryland*, dated Feb. 24, 1943.
107. When Charles II. was restored to the throne in 1660 he revived the search for some of his father's disloyal subjects, and this activity was continued until his death in 1685.
108. See *Records of the Land Commissioners Office, Annapolis, Maryland*, liber C # 3, folio 515. An abstract may be found in *Maryland Historical Magazine*, 1925, Vol. XX, page 278.

Diligent search has failed to disclose any record of who named this tract, or when it was first given this name.¹⁰⁹ Nothing, moreover, has been found to show who occupied this land prior to the time when it was surveyed for Thomas Preston. The Maryland land records do not mention any former owner. It is significant, however, that this tract lay only about fifteen miles south of the Pennsylvania-Maryland border, and the question might be raised as to whether or not this tract was ever involved in the boundary disputes between the two colonies. If it were, there might be a record in the Pennsylvania land records. There is, nevertheless, the possibility that George Wyatt Eveleigh purchased this land, held it under his assumed surname, but named it for his real family name, and remained owner of it until his death. It might be noted, in this connection, that *Everly* was a recognized variant of the surname *Eveleigh*,¹¹⁰ hence naming a tract "Everly Hill" would have been consistent with family history, yet it would not have disclosed the true spelling of the name of the owner. A rather striking circumstance is the fact that at least one later generation used the name "Eveleigh Hill" for the home and plantation in South Carolina.¹¹¹

George Wyatt Eveleigh died in June, 1694. Under favorable conditions, it would take about six months to settle his estate or, at least, to sell his real property. If Thomas Preston bought this land from the

109. While there is no official record of how this tract received its name, there are entries which show that it retained the name "Everly Hill" for many years:

1. Surveyed, Dec. 29, 1694, for Thomas Preston. See *Maryland Historical Magazine*, 1925, Vol. XX, page 278.
2. Acquired, 1718, by James Preston. See *History of Harford County, Md.*, W. W. Preston, 1901, page 35.
3. Bequeathed, Nov. 1, 1737, by John Norris, of Anne Arundel Co. See *Maryland Calendar of Wills*, comp. Jane Baldwin, 1928, Vol. VIII, page 110.
4. Surveyed, Feb. 22, 1766, by Land Commission. See *Maryland Historical Magazine*, 1921, Vol. XVI, page 128.

110. See page 11.

111. See page 63, and footnote No. 120.

heirs of George Wyatt Eveleigh, he could have obtained it by November or December, 1694. If he were not able to obtain satisfactory releases from all the heirs, he might, according to colonial precedent,¹¹² have asked for a survey and then a new grant or patent to re-establish his title. This survey would normally be made a few weeks after the application for it, and the recorded date of December 29, 1694, is consistent with this premise. There seems to have been, however, a strange delay in the issuance of the patent, for this procedure should not have required a few days less than a year. This delay may have been occasioned by legal technicalities regarding the releases by the heirs of the former owner. Once this patent was granted all claims or clouds on the title were nullified, and Thomas Preston could remain in peaceable possession.

There is no record of just where George Wyatt Eveleigh's property was situated in northern Maryland, and no explanation as to how "Everly Hill" got its name. This was not a common surname, and very few persons in colonial America are known to have come from a parish of this name in England.¹¹³ It is, therefore, entirely possible that George Wyatt Eveleigh really did own this tract which bore his family name.

112. It was not extraordinary for a purchaser of land to ask for a patent, or even for a patentee to obtain a second, or confirmatory, patent. The reason was that the last patent overcame all technicalities of adverse claims and removed all clouds on the title. A typical example is:

Grant to Mr. Tristram Nosworthy, Upper Norfolk Co., Va., Dec. 6, 1645, 670 acres * * * [including] 100 acres hereof formerly granted to John Smith, Aug. 20, 1633, and purchased of said Smith [by Nosworthy]; 50 acres by patent to Nosworthy, May 10, 1638; and the residue for the transporting of 9 persons [to Virginia]. See *Cavaliers and Pioneers*, Nell M. Nugent, 1934, page 156.

113. There is no evidence that Thomas Preston came from a parish, hundred, or town of Eveleigh, Everly, or West Everly, or other place of a similar name in England, or that he was related in any way to the Everly family, hence any theory that he named "Everly Hill" is hardly tenable.

He had at least four children, and perhaps more.

Children, possibly born in Virginia, or Maryland:

- i. George³ (?), d. young.
7. ii. SAMUEL,³ b. in 1672 or 1673. See below.
- iii. Johanna,³ b., d.; m. Thomas (?) Read, and lived in Tiverton, County Devon, England, in 1737.¹¹⁴
- iv. Nicholas,³ b. about 1675, d. bef. Oct. 15, 1723, possibly in England, since he is mentioned as "formerly of this Province," [South Carolina]. He married certainly bef. 1708, at a place unknown, Conyers (?), possibly a sister of Thomas Conyers, of Charles Town, South Carolina.

Nothing is known about where he lived, or whether or not he was associated in the trading business with his brother Samuel. He did, however, leave a son Samuel, who likely was born in South Carolina.

The will of Thomas Conyers, of Charles Town, South Carolina, dated Oct. 15, 1723, leaves a legacy to Samuel Eveleigh, "orphan of Nicholas Eveleigh, formerly of this Province"—the legacy to be paid to his uncle Samuel Eveleigh for him.¹¹⁵

Child:

1. Samuel,⁴ b. about 1710, prob. in South Carolina, d. shortly prior to Oct. 30, 1766, when his will was proved, Bristol, Eng.; m. May 12, 1733, Charles Town, S. C., Elizabeth Eveleigh, b. about 1713, prob. at Charles Town, d. prob. bef. June 20, 1764 (not mentioned in will of her husband of that date), daughter of Samuel and Dorcas (Davis) Eveleigh. Samuel⁴ Eveleigh thus married his first cousin.¹¹⁶

114. Samuel, in his will, mentions her as his sister. See pages 31, 77.

115. See pages 65-6, also footnote No. 46.

116. See pages 14, 29, 69.

7. SAMUEL³ EVELEIGH (*George Wyatt,² Charles Nicholas,¹ Charles,^z John,^x Thomas,^x John^w*).

He was born in 1672 or 1673, probably in Virginia, and died March 30, 1738, at Charles Town, South Carolina.¹¹⁷

He married first, probably before 1698, and probably in South Carolina, Dorcas (Davis) Raynor, daughter of Davis, and widow of George Raynor.¹¹⁸ Her estate was administered prior to October 26, 1715, at Charles Town, South Carolina. He married second, about 1717, probably in South Carolina, Elizabeth, whom he mentions in his will. She died June 3, 1746, at Charles Town.¹¹⁹

Samuel Eveleigh is said to have moved to Charles Town about 1698-99, but his former residence has not been determined. It is significant, however, that the family home¹²⁰ was called "Eveleigh Hill," and that there was an "Everly Hill" in Baltimore County, Maryland,¹²¹ in 1694, some four or five years before he is known to have settled in South Carolina.

117. For a discussion about his parentage see pages 29-31.

118. George Raynor, or Rayner, was a merchant of Carolina as early as Feb. 22, 1693/4. On May 9, 1694, he was granted three lots of land in Charles Town. He married, probably about 1695, Dorcas Davis, and had a daughter Mary, who married before 1715, Roger Moore. These facts explain the deed made by Samuel Eveleigh, under date of October 26, 1715, in which he conveys to "my son in Law Roger Moore, of the Province of South Carolina, Gent.," all his right, title, and interest in the estate of "my Late Wife Dorcas Eveleigh." See *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, 1908, Vol. IX, pages 21-2, 120; 1936, Vol. XXXVII, page 13, for the statements about George Raynor and Roger Moore; and *North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register*, 1900, Vol. I, page 342, for an abstract of Roger Moore's will. See *Miscellaneous Records, Office of the Probate Court, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina, (Vol.) 1714-1717*, page 330, for the deed made by Samuel Eveleigh.

119. See *Death Notices in the South-Carolina Gazette, 1732-1775*, comp. A. S. Salley, Jr., 1917, page 21.

120. A letter from one of the descendants of this family says, "In the family Bible I notice that some of the Richardson children were born at the plantation home 'Eveleigh Hill.'"

121. See pages 26, 56, 58-60.

On October 11, 1704, he had a warrant for five hundred acres of land, probably near Charles Town, and on July 31, 1711 (when he was called Samuel Eveleigh, Esq.), he was granted five hundred acres in "Berkly County."¹²²

In 1707 he was administrator of the estate of Thomas Martin, of Charles Town,¹²³ and in 1709 he was a joint bondsman to insure the faithful performance of himself and William Smith, administrators of the estate of Richard Nixon, of South Carolina.¹²⁴ Hence he was becoming a responsible business man.

He was honored, in April, 1712, by being made a Deputy Representative to the South Carolina General Assembly,¹²⁵ and he apparently held this position for more than three years. On June 2, 1721, he was appointed one of five Associate Justices,¹²⁶ and in 1725 he again served in the Assembly, where he was one of the Committee directed to draw up plans for regulating the currency of the Colony.¹²⁷

He was highly respected and trusted by the Indians of the Colony and served, from 1712 to 1715, as a member of the Indian Board which endeavored to promote good relations with them.¹²⁸ He continued to foster this friendship for many years.

122. *Warrants for Lands in South Carolina, 1692-1711*, ed. A. S. Salley, Jr., 1915, pages 194, 240. This may be the plantation he sold Sept. 26, 1724, to Christopher Arthur and Thomas Aiken. See *Deeds of Conveyance, Mesne Conveyance Office, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina, Book D*, page 221. (Note that Charles Town was in Berkeley County at this time.)
123. See *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, 1912, Vol. XIII, page 58.
124. *Ibid.*, page 61.
125. See *Commissions and Instructions from the Lords Proprietors of Carolina to Public Officials of South Carolina, 1685-1715*, ed. A. S. Salley, Jr., 1916, pages 250, 261.
126. See *South Carolina as a Royal Province, 1719-1776*, W. Roy Smith, 1903, page 123.
127. *Ibid.*, page 242.
128. See *The Southern Frontier, 1670-1732*, Verner W. Crane, 1928, pages 108, 121-3.

He was one of three members of a council appointed by the Governor to try certain pirates who had been captured, and on November 27, 1716, this council "issued a commission for the trial."¹²⁹

On August 8, 1717, he was granted Lot No. 4, in Beaufort, South Carolina, and on the following December 17, was allowed a piece of ground fronting the Bay and also Lot No. 5, in Charles Town.¹³⁰

His purchases and grants of land accumulated so that he was a large land owner. It was the custom to grant a father an additional fifty acres whenever a baby reached the age of two years, or whenever he bought a negro or Indian slave.¹³¹ Samuel Eveleigh had only two children of whom record has been found, but he may have had many slaves for whom he was allowed land.

He was the "owner of a wharf lot and a handsome home on lower Church Street still standing" [1931].¹³²

A Nicholas Eveleigh, who died before October 15, 1723, was Samuel's brother, but beyond the statement that he was "formerly of this Province,"¹³³

129. *The History of South Carolina Under the Proprietary Government, 1670-1719*, Edward McCrady, 1897, Vol. I, pages 566-7.

130. See *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, 1908, Vol. IX, pages 26, 152.

131. In 1708 the population of the colony of South Carolina was:

Freemen (white),	1,360	Slaves (negro men),	1,800
Free women (white),	900	Slaves (negro women),	1,100
Free children (white),	1,700	Slaves (negro children),	1,200
Servant men (white),	60	Slaves (Indian men),	500
Servant women (white),	60	Slaves (Indian women),	600
		Slaves (Indian children),	300
	Total,		9,580

A Sketch of the History of South Carolina, William J. Rivers, 1856, page 239.

132. *Charleston, Historic and Romantic*, Harriette K. Leiding, 1931, page 76.

133. See the will of Thomas Conyers, of Charles Town, in *Records of Wills, Probate Court, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina*, (Vol.) 1722-1726, page 350.

that is, South Carolina, nothing is known about his residence, or whether or not he was associated in the business with his brother Samuel. Nicholas Eveleigh's son, Samuel, married May 12, 1733, Elizabeth Eveleigh, his own cousin, daughter of his uncle Samuel, and at a later date he engaged in the business left by his uncle as requested by the latter in his will.

Samuel Eveleigh had a large Indian trading business.¹³⁴ He supplied certain goods to the Indians and in exchange received furs, hides, dressed skins, and possibly some of the natural products, such as pitch and resin. He undoubtedly had many Indian traders,¹³⁵ in his employ, and likely had established trading posts on the rivers at the fall line.

Besides many of these goods used in Indian trade, he probably also imported and sold large quantities of luxuries, such as laces, silks, satins, jewelry, china-ware, and other articles of fine quality which were not made in the Colonies. It must be noted, with regard to exports and imports, that the production of certain commodities in the Colonies was regulated by England, and that commerce was controlled by the various Navigation Acts, with the aim of protecting English trade.

134. "From the * * * several nations of Indians are bought and shipped for England, one year with another, at least 50,000 skins; to purchase which requires at least £2,500 or £3,000—first cost of goods in England. The goods proper for a trade with the Indians are English cottons, broadcloth of several colors, duffels blue and red, beads of several sorts and sizes, axes, hoes, falchions, small fusee guns, powder, bullets, and small shot." *A Sketch of the History of South Carolina*, William J. Rivers, 1856, page 238.

135. Indian traders received the highest pay for services. The prices for daily labor in the colony were [1708-10]:

Tailor	.....5s.	Shoemaker	.....2s. 6d.
Bricklayer	...6s.	Smith	.....7s. 6d.
Cooper	.....4s.	Carpenters and joiners	....from 3s. to 5s.
Weaver	.....3s.	Laborer	.....from 1s. 3d. to 2s.

All with food and lodgings.

Overseers of plantations got £15 to £40 per annum. Persons engaged to trade with the Indians got from £20 to £100 per annum. *Ibid.*, page 239.

Since he had a large import and export¹³⁶ business it was necessary for him to have sea-going ships,¹³⁷ but the names of only three¹³⁸ have been ascertained: the sloop *George and Elizabeth*, the schooner *Oglethorpe*, and the snow *Eveleigh*. It is likely that he had more, but they have not been identified, despite careful search.

136. "The prime cost of imports into South Carolina from June, 1712, to December, 1713, £25,420 15s. 6d.

Exports during the same time—(the Tuscarora war and foreign hostilities existing):

Deerskins	73,790	Garlick, barrels	37
Indians (to north- ern colonies)....	75	Oil, barrels	29
Rice, barrels	12,677	Snake root, barrels.....	5
Rice, bags	200	Salt fish, barrels.....	6
Pitch, barrels	4,580	Sugar, hogsheads	6
Tar, barrels	2,037	Soap and candles, boxes...	76
Tallow, ¼-barrels..	29	Sides of leather	1,965
Beef, barrels	1,969	Logwood, tons	143
Pork, barrels	1,241	Cocoa and sweetwood bark ...	

In 1714, lands, negroes, stock, merchandise, and all other taxable values in the province, were, by assessment, computed at £739,763; in this amount is the value of 10,000 slaves at £20, their average value at this time. For 1719, and four years after, the prime cost of imports were never less than £120,000 per annum." *Ibid.*, page 152 (footnote).

For lists of goods imported and offered for sale by Samuel Eveleigh see *The South Carolina Gazette*, Jan. 27 - Feb. 3, 1732/3; May 19 - 26, 1733; Apr. 26 - May 3, 1735, etc.

137. "There are not above ten or twelve sail of ships belonging to this province, about half of which number only were built here, besides a ship and a sloop now on the stocks; neither are there above twenty seafaring men who may be properly accounted settlers or livers in the Province." *A Sketch of the History of South Carolina*, William J. Rivers, 1856, page 235.
138. The sloop *George and Elizabeth* is mentioned in *Miscellaneous Records, Office of the Probate Court, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina*, Vol. 76-A, page 410. The schooner *Oglethorpe* is said to have been so named because Samuel Eveleigh was the commercial agent, at Charles Town, for the Georgia Trustees; see *The Southern Frontier, 1670-1732*, Verner W. Crane, 1928, page 122 and its footnote 59. The snow *Eveleigh* was referred to when its master, Capt. John James, died July 28, 1746; see *Death Notices in the South-Carolina Gazette, 1732-1775*, comp. A. S. Salley, Jr., 1917, page 21. *An American Dictionary of the English Language*, Noah Webster, 1875, says: "Snow, n., (Naut.) A vessel equipped with two masts resembling the main and fore-masts of a ship, and a third small mast just abaft the main-mast, carrying a try-sail."

The records show that his ships sailed to Jamaica, the Bermudas, the West Indies, and probably New England, as well as the British Isles. Perhaps they also called at ports in other places.¹³⁹

He was spoken of as one of the English traders to distinguish him from the French Huguenots.¹⁴⁰ His business constantly increased and he was acknowledged to have been longer and more extensively engaged in trading than any other person in South Carolina.

He rose to a place of both honor and influence for it was said of him, during a political argument, that "Mr. Eveleigh occupied too high a position to be put down by the ill temper of the Governor."¹⁴¹

In 1724 he was one of forty-three "members of the Presbyterian Church in Charles Town" who subscribed their name to a call to Rev. Mr. Bassett which invited him to be their minister or pastor.¹⁴² When pews in the church were assigned in 1732, Samuel Eveleigh received pew number 28.¹⁴³

He died March 30, 1738, and the esteem and respect in which his friends held him is probably best described by his obituary:

139. "We also have commerce with Boston, Rhode Island, Pennsylvania, New York, and Virginia; to which place we export Indian slaves, light deerskins dressed, some tanned leather, pitch, tar, and a small quantity of rice. From thence we receive beer, cider, flour, dry codfish and mackerel; and from Virginia some European commodities." *A Sketch of the History of South Carolina*, William J. Rivers, 1856, page 234.
140. See *The History of South Carolina*, Yates Snowden, 1920, Vol. I, page 204.
141. *The History of South Carolina Under the Royal Government, 1719-1776*, Edward McCrady, 1899, Vol. II, page 43.
142. See *Historical Sketch of the Independent or Congregational (Circular) Church*, A. H. Missildine, in *Year Book, 1882, City of Charleston, South Carolina*, page 374. (Note that the members called this a Presbyterian Church.)
143. *Ibid.* This may be the pew which he mentioned in his will. See page 74.

Early this Morning died Mr. Sam. Eveleigh, an eminent merchant of this Place, after a tedious Indisposition, in the 66th Year of his Age. He has been a Resident here near 40 Years, was ever a hearty Friend to the Province, and remarkable Promoter of Trade; he was justly esteemed for the Leniety and Uprightness of his Dealings and his extensive Benevolence to Mankind.¹⁴⁴

Children by first wife, probably all born at Charles Town, South Carolina:

- i. Samuel,⁴ b. about 1710, d. 1714.
- ii. Elizabeth,⁴ b. about 1713, d. prob. bef. June 20, 1764 (not mentioned in will of husband of that date); m. May 12, 1733, Charles Town, S. C., Samuel Eveleigh (her first cousin), b. about 1710, d. shortly prior to Oct. 30, 1766, Bristol, England, son of Nicholas Eveleigh.¹⁴⁵

Samuel Eveleigh was a Lieutenant Colonel in the South Carolina Militia, and was mentioned as a member of the General Assembly on Sept. 10, 1745.

He and his family went to Bristol, England, in 1755, but it is not known how long they remained, although he died there eleven years later.

Children, all born at Charles Town:

1. Samuel,⁵ b. Feb. 1733/4, d. June 14, 1734.
2. Elizabeth,⁵ bapt. Nov. 17, 1737.
3. George,⁵ b. about 1747, d. May 12, 1777, Charles Town.
4. Nicholas,⁵ b. about 1748, d. Apr. 29, 1791, Philadelphia, Pa.; m. May 6, 1774, Charles Town, S. C., Mary Shubrick, daughter of Thomas Shubrick. She m. (2) Oct. 28, 1792, Charles Town, Edward Rutledge, b. 1749, d. 1800.

Nicholas Eveleigh was an officer in the Revolutionary War, reaching the rank of Colonel. He was appointed Deputy Adjutant General for South Carolina and Georgia in April, 1778, and resigned the following August. He was a member of the Conti-

144. *Death Notices in The South-Carolina Gazette, 1732-1775*, comp. A. S. Salley, Jr., 1917, page 13.

145. See pages 14, 29, 61, 65-6.

mental Congress in 1781 and 1782, and a member of the State Legislative Council, 1783.

He was appointed the first Comptroller of the United States Treasury on Sept. 11, 1789,¹⁴⁶ by President George Washington.

He resided in Philadelphia, Pa., and died childless.

Edward Rutledge was a delegate to the Continental Congress from 1774 to 1777, and a signer of the Declaration of Independence.

Child by second wife:

8. iii. GEORGE,⁴ b. Aug. 15, 1719. See below.

146. For the correction of an erroneous account of his parentage see pages 81-2, 200-2.

WILL OF SAMUEL EVELEIGH

SOUTH CAROLINA SS

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN I Samuel Eveleigh of Charles Town, in Berkeley County in the Province of South Carolina Merch^t being Sick and Weak in Body, (by the goodness of God) of Sound and disposing mind and memory Do make and Ordain this my Last Will and Testament in Manner and form following hereby revoking and annulling all and every other former Will and Wills Testament and Testaments before this time by me in any wise made or declared either by Word or Writing and Declaring this only to be and remain as and for my Last Will and Testament First and principally I Commend my Soul into the Merciful Hands of Almighty God my Creator, Trusting in the Merits and Satisfaction of Jesus Christ my only Saviour and Redeemer, to have and receive the full and free pardon and remission of all my Sins and to inherit Eternal Life. My Body I commit to the earth to be decently interred at the discretion of my Executor's herein after named and as for such worldly Estate, Goods and Chattles as it has pleased God to bestow upon me I give, Bequeath Devise and dispose thereof as followeth:

Imprimis: I will that all my just debts and funeral expenses shall be paid as soon as possible may be after my decease.

Item I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Elizabeth Eveleigh the sum of Four thousand pounds current money of South Carolina to be paid to her in manner following (that is to say) One thousand pounds part thereof in Six months after my Decease the further sum of One Thousand Pounds in One year after my Decease, and the remaining sum of Two thousand pounds in two years after my decease.

Item I give and bequeath unto my said loving wife two hundred pounds Current money per annum during her natural life to be paid her half yearly out of the rest and residue of my personal estate (hereinafter given to my son George and daughter Elizabeth) by my Executors hereafter named and I do hereby subject the said rest and residue of my said personal Estate to the payment of the said two hundred pounds a year in the manner aforesaid also I give and bequeath unto my said Wife all those my six slaves by name, Jack, Jacob, Dick, Jenny,

Jane and Satira and the issue and increase of the said (female) slaves and moreover my Chiase and horse to her and her assigns forever.

Item I will and appoint that all my plate and household goods shall by my Executor's hereinafter named be shared and divided into two equal & indifferent parts share or parcells one-half part share or parcells whereof I give and bequeath unto my said wife Elizabeth and her assigns the other moeity or half part thereof I give and bequeath unto my loving daughter Elizabeth Eveleigh aforesaid and her assigns, but I will and Ordain that after the said division or partition is made my said wife Elizabeth shall and may take and demand the first choice of the said two parcells.

Item I give devise and bequeath unto my loving son George Eveleigh aforesaid and to his heirs and assigns forever all that my messuage or tenement wherein I now live situate and being on the Bay in Charles town butting and bounding to the southward on the house and land where Mrs. Ramsay now lives together with the back houses, Kitchens, sheds and other edifices and also the Gardens and Back Yard behind the same containing in front about forty feet and to run down to the bottom of the lot by a direct line from the northwest corner of the said new kitchen down in a straight line to the middle of the necessary house. Moreover I will that the new wooden wash house lately built in the yard and the ground the same stands on and lies over shall be included in the whole to be allotted unto him, and fenced in at the Charge of my Estate soon after my decease by my Executors hereinafter named, and also one whole low water lot being seventy three feet wide fronting my said messuage and going down to low water marsh to hold the same unto my said son George his heirs and assigns forever to him and their own proper use and behoof subject nevertheless to such disposition or Sale as hereinafter is mentioned concerning the Same

Item I give devise and bequeath unto my said daughter Elizabeth Eveleigh and to her heirs and assigns forever all that my other peice or parcel of land contiguous to and lying northerly of the said Messuage or tenement wherein I now live and is butting and bounding to the Norrard on Lands of Capt George Smith and the Reverend Mr. Nathan Bassett containing in Front to the Eastward from the North to South about thirty two feet

of assize and running down the same bredth to the lower end of the same lot (except only so much and such part thereof as the said New wooden wash house in the yard stands on and lies over as aforesaid) Together with the Several buildings and improvements on the said piece or parcell of land to hold the same unto my said daughter Elizabeth Eveleigh her heirs and assigns forever to her and their only proper use and behoof.

Item I give and bequeath unto my said son George my Venered bureau, and also two negro men named Redford and Sambo and One Indian man named Tom and all other my negro men not in this my last Will and Testament particularly and nominally disposed of also I give and bequeath unto him a good Silver watch and a fashionable sword which two last mentioned Articles shall be purchased for him and sent over to Boston unless I shall do the same in my life time.

Item I give and bequeath unto my said daughter Elizabeth three negro girls named Delia, Dinah and Henrietta.

Item I give and bequeath unto Col Miles Brewton, Capt. Garret Vn. Velsen, Jr., Thomas Lamboll and my said son George Eveleigh and to the survivor's and survivor of them and to his and their successor's chosen and appointed in the manner hereinafter directed and prescribed from time [to time] the sume of Five hundred pounds current money aforesaid upon the Special Trust and confidence Nevertheless and to and for the several and respective uses intents and purposes hereinafter mentioned and directed of for and concerning the same and no other that is to say that they the said Miles Brewton Garret Van Velsen Thomas Lamboll and George Eveleigh and the survivor's and survivor of them and their successor's so chosen do and shall put out the said sum of five hundred pounds (immediately after their receiving the same) yearly and every year to interest on good security to such substantial persons as the trustees aforenamed and their said successors shall think fit and the clear profits or increase thereof pay or cause to be paid yearly and every year as it comes to the hands of the said Trustees unto such Ministers or preachers successively forever as shall from time to time officiate in the new brick meeting house of the dissenters in Charles town aforesaid whereof the aforesaid Mr. Nathan Bassett is at present Minister, according to the form and discipline thereof for so long

time as he or they shall officiate and no longer and such moneys or profits so to be received and paid shall be remain to the sole proper use and behoof of such ministers or Preachers for the time being for their better support and maintenance and the Principal to be kept as a fund for that purpose and that all the profits and increase of the said five hundred pounds accruing by the means aforesaid from time [to time] and at all times during the vacancy of a Minister or Preacher aforesaid shall go and be paid to the next succeeding Minister or Preacher as aforesaid and so on forever and my will and meaning is that the survivor's and survivor of them the said Miles Brewton, Garret Vn. Vesen, Thomas Lamboll and George Eveleigh the trustees hereby nominated and every other person and Persons chosen by them or him or their successors by virtue of this my last Will and Testament. To be trustee or trustees for the purpose aforesaid, shall have power from time to time and at all times whenever the number of trustees (living and residing in this Province) shall be less than four to nominate constitute and appoint (under their hands and seals) such other person and persons as they or he shall think proper to be joint Trustee or Trustees with him or them, for the purpose aforesaid so that the nomination and appointment of all succeeding trustees with the same and equal power in all respects whatsoever be and shall be vested forever in the next preceeding trustee or trustees, but the whole number of trustees subsisting not to exceed four at any time whatever. Provided always and this legacy or bequest is upon condition that the Society or Congregation of the said Meeting house for the time being shall and do always hereafter allow and suffer my family or some of them to have and hold a pew in the said Meeting House rent free and that after the decease of my said Wife my said son George and his heirs may have and enjoy the same in such manner as the pews in the said Meeting House are usually held and enjoyed by other persons.

Item I give and bequeath unto my loving son in law Samuel Eveleigh the sum of Five hundred pounds current money of South Carolina to be paid unto him in Twelve months after my Decease.

Item I give and bequeath unto the aforesaid Mr. Nathan Bassett the sum of One Hundred pounds current money of this Province to be paid unto him in three months after my decease.

Item I give and bequeath unto my kinswoman Susanna Tozer of Charles Town aforesaid the sum of Fifty pounds current money aforesaid towards purchasing for her a Negro slave.

Item I give and bequeath unto my late apprentice Mr. William Butler in Consideration of his Faithful service during his apprentice ship and diligence in my business the sum of five hundred pounds Current money aforesaid.

Item I desire that Mr. John Baker may continue to live as he hath hitherto done in my sons business and employment but in case of any disagreement or it should at any time happen otherwise, then and in such case so long as he shall be out of the service during his natural life I give and bequeath unto him the said John Baker the sum of Thirty pounds current money aforesaid, P annum to an[d] for which allowance and the payment thereof I do subject the rest and residue of my personal Estate hereinafter given and bequeathed to my said son George and daughter Elizabeth.

Item I give and bequeath unto my kinswoman **** Goddard eldest daughter of my Uncle Barnard Goddard of Great Britain five pounds sterling money or the value thereof in current money aforesaid P annum during her natural life and I do hereby subject the rest and residue of my personal Estate hereinafter given and bequeathed to my said son George and daughter Elizabeth to the payment of the Same.

Item I give and bequeath unto my nurse Bridget Hughes the sum of fifty pounds current money of South Carolina.

Item I give and bequeath unto my good friend Mr. William Jeffreys of Bristol Merch^t and his wife each of them a suit of Mourning and a Mourning ring of Forty shillings Sterling value.

Item I give and bequeath unto my good friends Messrs. Samuel and William Maker Merch^{ts} in London each of them a Mourning Ring of twenty shillings sterling value.

Item I give and bequeath unto Mr. John Savage of Charles Town, aforesaid a suit of Mourning.

Item as for my two tracts of land at Combahee in Colleton County in the Province aforesaid the One con-

sisting of nine hundred acres of marsh land about three hundred acres of upland commonly called Knatch bulls and the other about One Thousand acres upon Cuckolds Creek I give and Devise the same as follows Namely one of the said tracts to my said son in law Samuel Eveleigh his heirs and assigns forever and the other remaining tract to my said son George and his heirs and assigns forever and I will appoint and allow that my said son in law Samuel Eveleigh and his heirs shall have the preference and choice of either of the said two tracts.

Item I give and bequeath unto the Executors of this my last Will and Testament in full for their Care and Trouble in Taking upon them the Care and Burthen of the Execution of this my last Will and Testament the sum of five hundred pounds a piece current money of South Carolina aforesaid to be paid out of the rest and residue of my personal Estate hereinafter named and the survivor of them to Grant Bargain sell and dispose of (during the minority of my said son George) all or any my town lots parts of lot or lots land messuages, Tenaments and Hereditaments within this Province herein and hereby given and devised to him [George] to such person and persons and for such sum and sums of money as they shall think fit and I will that the money arising by such sale of any of the said lands tenements & hereditaments be by such Executors or Executor placed out at interest on good security for the benefit, use and behoof of my said son George his heirs & assigns.

Item I hereby appoint the said Mr. Nathan Basset guardian and to have the custody of the person of my said son George, until his age of twenty one years but order and appoint that what is herein or hereby given devised and bequeathed unto him do not withstanding remain in the possession and management of my said Executors (except as is hereinafter excepted) and I will that my said son George (during his minority) shall be handsomely maintained & educated and pocket money allowed him out of his own share or part of what is hereby given bequeathed and devised unto him at the discretion of his said guardian and my Executors hereinafter named and appointed.

Item I hereby nominate and appoint the said Thomas Lamboll, Mr. John Dart and the said Samuel Eveleigh (my son-in-law) executors of this my last Will and Testament and in case of the death or refusal of either

of them the said Thomas Lamboll John Dart or Samuel Eveleigh then and in such case (only) I nominate and appoint Capt. Othniel Beale to be one of the Executors of this my last Will and Testament in the room of such person so refusing or dying.

Item all the rest and residue of my personal estate wheresoever and whatsoever (subject and liable to all and singular the Incumbrances and payments hereinbefore appointed and imposed) I give and bequeath the same unto my said son George Eveleigh and my said daughter Elizabeth Eveleigh and their Executor's Administrators and assigns forever equally to be divided between them share and share alike but I will ordain and appoint that the same shall first be paid or put into the hands of my said son-in-law Samuel Eveleigh and by him managed used, occupied and improved to the most advantage in trade and merchandizing to be carried on in copartnership in the Names of them the said Samuel and George Eveleigh and for their equal and respective accounts uses and behoofs and at their joint and equal charges costs and risque as my said son in law Samuel Eveleigh shall in his discretion think fit until my said son George shall attain to his Age of Twenty one years and then the whole Principal and profits to be equally shared and divided according to the direction and Tenor of this my Will, the incumbrances and pa^{mnts} before laid upon the same being first answered or secured to be paid pursuant to the intent and meaning of this my said Will.

Item in case my said son George shall happen to decease, under the age of twenty one years and is without issue of his Body then I give devise and bequeath out of the real and personal estate herein before given bequeathed & devised to my said son George in manner aforesaid the several sum following to wit unto my said wife Elizabeth the sum of two thousand pounds current money of this Province over and besides what is hereinbefore given to her and unto the said Mr. Nathan Bassett the sum of Twelve hundred pounds over and besides what is before given to him Current Money aforesaid and to my Nephew **** Read son of my sister Johanna Read of Tiverton in the County of Devon the sum of Fifteen hundred pounds current Money of this Province and after payment of the said several sum of two thousand pounds, five hundred pounds and fifteen hundred pounds I give devise and bequeath the residue and remainder of the said real and personal estate hereinbefore given and devised and bequeathed to my said son George to my said

daughter Elizabeth Eveleigh and my said son in law Samuel Eveleigh their heirs executors administrators or assigns for ever equally to be divided between them share and share alike subject and liable notwithstanding to all and singular the payments and Incumbrances aforesaid

Lastly I do hereby declare that the said several Legacy's gifts and devises by me herein given devised and bequeathed to my said wife are so given devised and bequeathed unto her and are meant and intended to be in full satisfaction and barr not only of all such dower and title of Dower and other customary share and interest as she hath or may or can claim of into or out of all or any of my lands, messuages, tenements or hereditaments which I now have but also of such as I have been or shall be seized of during the Coverture between us at Common Law or otherwise and in case my said wife shall claim Challenge or Demand any Dower Thirds or other part of my said real estate I do hereby will declare & appoint that all and every the devises legacies gifts and bequests to her herein given and bequeathed shall be void and of none effect and in such case I give devise and bequeath the same in such manner as the surplus and residue of my personal estate is herein before given bequeathed and disposed of.

In Witness whereof I have to this my last Will and Testament contained in three sides of two sheets of large paper annexed set my hand and seal that is to say my hand to the preceding sides and my hand and seal to this side the thirteenth day of July in the Eleventh year of the Reign of our Soverign Lord King George the Second of Great Britain, France & Ireland defender of the Faith &c and in the year of our Lord One thousand Seven Hundred and Thirty seven.

Sam. Eveleigh (Seal)

Signed Sealed Published and Declared by the testator as & for his last Will and Testament in the presence of us who at his request and in his presence have hereunto set our hands as witnesses

Will Pinckeney
Jno. Colcock
Micheal Millure

STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA } In the Probate
Charleston County } Court.

I, CLARENCE F. LUNZ, Judge of the Probate Court of Charleston County, and State of South Carolina, do hereby certify the foregoing to be a true and correct copy of a copy of the last Will and Testament of **SAMUEL EVELEIGH** late of the said County and State, deceased, admitted to Probate on the 1st day of December A. D., 1739, and of record in said Court, in Will Book 1736-40, Page 451.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I hereunto set my official signature as Judge of said Court, with the seal of said Court affixed, this 23rd day of March in the year of our Lord one thousand nine hundred and forty-three.

CLARENCE F. LUNZ,

Judge of the Probate Court of
Charleston County, South Carolina

[SEAL]

8. GEORGE⁴ EVELEIGH (*Samuel,³ George Wyatt,² Charles Nicholas,¹ Charles,^z John,^y Thomas,^x John^w*).

He was born August 15, 1719,¹⁴⁷ at Charles Town, South Carolina, and died shortly before December 15, 1791,¹⁴⁸ at Bristol, England.

He was the son of his father's second wife, Elizabeth, for the first wife, Dorcas Davis, died previous to October 26, 1715. Neither the family name of Elizabeth nor any indication that she had any other children has been found.

George Eveleigh married August 19, 1742, in Christ Church Parish,¹⁴⁹ Charles Town, Elizabeth Whiting, possibly the daughter of Thomas Whiting, of Charles Town, South Carolina,¹⁵⁰ and probably a descendant of James Whiting, of Charles City, Virginia.

George Eveleigh has mistakenly been called the son of Isaac Eveleth, of Gloucester, Massachusetts.¹⁵¹ This error was made many years ago, but no one seems to have troubled to question the statement or to ascertain the real facts, so it has persisted and

147. His birthday is given in a list of *Southern Students at Harvard College*. See *William and Mary College Quarterly*, 1897-8, Vol. VI, page 219.

148. His will was dated June 22, 1791, and proved December 15, 1791, in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, England. Since he had property in Charles Town and vicinity it was also necessary to have the Probate Court here take proper action. See *Records of Wills, Probate Court, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina*, Vol. 24 (1786-1793), Book C, page 1126, (Copy of Will Book B (1786-1793), page 696).

149. See *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, 1919, Vol. XX, page 68.

An interesting comment comes from an acquaintance: "He was one of the first couple my old friend Mr. McGilchrist married in South Carolina, the ceremony performed at Wands in Christ Church parish." See footnote No. 176.

150. A Thomas Whiting died June 19, 1740, in Christ Church Parish, Charles Town, South Carolina, and he may have been the father of Elizabeth. See *Ibid.*, page 203.

151. *Genealogy, A Weekly Journal of American Ancestry*, 1912, Vol. 2, No. 9, page 274.

been widely copied. In fact, it has even reached the archives of Harvard College.¹⁵² Yet there was absolutely no basis for this assertion, and none for the further allegation that George⁴ Eveleigh was a brother¹⁵³ of Nicholas Eveleigh, the first Comptroller of the United States Treasury. Nicholas did have a brother George,⁵ but he was born about 1747, so he hardly could have graduated from Harvard College in 1742. Thus the two George Eveleighs have been confused. These assumed relationships can, therefore, be rejected as inexcusable. The great mystery is how a man as prominent as Nicholas Eveleigh could be so wrongly identified.¹⁵⁴

The family home was in Charles Town, so George probably received his early education here. He was likely sent, as were other young boys of prominent families, to a private instructor. No record has, however, been found of his boyhood activities until he was sent to Boston to prepare for college.¹⁵⁵

He arrived in Boston in May, 1733, when he was less than fourteen years old, and was taken to board by Benjamin Wadsworth, who was then president of Harvard College.¹⁵⁶ It is likely that he was granted this honor because of the wealth and

152. "George Eveleigh was, according to the admission records, born in South Carolina on August 5, 1719. In May, 1733, he arrived in Boston and was sent to board with Benjamin Wadsworth by Jacob Wendell, who paid his expenses. It has been said that he was a son of Isaac Eveleth but there is no proof of it. He has been identified, also without proof, with the lieutenant of that name in the 2nd South Carolina infantry in 1775. From correspondence I suspect that he was in Bristol, England, in 1781. His death was reported in the triennial catalogue of 1794 but it may have occurred long before.

We would be glad to have any supplementary information which you may have." Letter from *Harvard College Library*, dated March 31, 1943.

153. Nicholas Eveleigh was actually a nephew of George⁴ Eveleigh, since his mother was Elizabeth Eveleigh, a sister of George.⁴ See pages 69-70.

154. See pages 69-70, 201-2.

155. See footnote No. 152.

156. See footnotes No. 152, 176.

prestige of the Eveleigh family. The records show that George Eveleigh's expenses were paid by Jacob Wendell, but this man has not yet been identified. Perhaps he was a Boston agent for Samuel Eveleigh, who was George's father.

George Eveleigh received some of, if not all, his secondary schooling at Cambridge, Massachusetts, under "Master" Coolidge, an eminent professor, but the details have not been found.¹⁵⁷

On July 13, 1737, when he was eighteen years old and still taking his preparatory work, his father, Samuel Eveleigh, made his will. This provided that; "My said son George (during his minority) shall be handsomely maintained & educated and pocket money allowed him out of his own share or part of what is hereby given bequeathed and devised unto him."¹⁵⁸ It also gave him; "A good Silver watch and a fashionable sword which two last mentioned Articles shall be purchased for him and sent over to Boston unless I shall do the same in my life time."¹⁵⁹ These bequests were made, obviously, so that George could be assured of finishing his education, and of having sufficient funds, jewelry, and ornaments to maintain his position as a gentleman, and even as an aristocrat, if his father died. They did not, of course, constitute his whole share of his father's estate.

His father had directed in his will that George's share of the personal estate should be "put into the hands of my said son-in-law, Samuel Eveleigh, and by him managed, used, occupied, and improved to the most advantage in trade and merchandizing to be carried on in copartnership in the Names of them, the said Samuel and George Eveleigh, and for their equal and respective accounts, uses, and behoofs and at their joint and equal charges, costs, and risque

157. See footnote No. 174.

158. See page 76.

159. See page 73.

as my said son-in-law, Samuel Eveleigh, shall in his discretion think fit until my said son George shall attain to his age of Twenty-one years, and then the whole Principal and profits to be equally divided according to the direction and Tenor of this my Will.''¹⁶⁰

Since George Eveleigh was only eighteen years old when his father died, his brother-in-law, Samuel Eveleigh, had full charge of the huge trading business for at least three years. It seems possible that he conducted it even after George became twenty-one, since George continued in college until he was twenty-two, and did not graduate until he was twenty-three.

There are indications that the trading business prospered and expanded under the management of Samuel Eveleigh. As settlements were made farther and farther up the river, the Indian trading posts or stores, were moved to keep pace with the progressing fringe of civilization. In 1741 one of the Eveleigh stores was located at Augusta, Georgia,¹⁶¹ between eighty and one hundred miles up the Savannah River, and just across the river from South Carolina.

George Eveleigh undoubtedly entered Harvard College in 1738, in the fall after his father died. He continued, without particular incident, until the beginning of the school year of 1741, just after he had passed his twenty-second birthday, when he found that his business affairs at home needed his attention. He undoubtedly felt that the moving of the Indian stores, and probably the rapid growth of this

160. See page 77.

161. "Most of the Indian trading stores were moved to Augusta during the 'forties. * * * The store of Samuel and George Eveleigh, the most noted of the Charleston firms interested in the trade, was early in 1741 in charge of Martin Campbell, but in 1744 was kept by John Fallowfield, at that time justice of the peace." *The Expansion of South Carolina, 1729-1765*, Robert L. Meriwether, 1940, page 70.

firm, the most noted in Charles Town, required the personal management of both partners. He therefore applied for a leave of absence with credit from the college, which was granted.¹⁶² The college authorities had confidence in his scholarship; and this was justified when they allowed him to receive his degree.

George Eveleigh evidently inherited from his father a sufficient amount of real estate to satisfy his needs, for he did not acquire much additional

162. The Harvard College records show the following items about this matter.

“Meeting of Sep. 14, 1741. A petition being presented to Us by Eveleigh A Senior Sophister, for Liberty to remove now to Carolina (His Native Place) to take Care of his Estate there, & yet enjoy at the next Comencem^t if living, The Honours of y^e College, After a considerable Debate upon it, The s^d Petition was deferr’d for further Consideration.

Meeting of Sep. 26, 1741. Whereas Eveleigh a Senior-Sophister belonging to Carolina hath Petition’d as above noted in this Page (His Estate w^{ch} is now come into his own hands, being of the Age of two & twenty years, much Suffering by his absence from it) That He may have Liberty to return to Carolina to take Care of it, and that he might nevertheless, have his Degree at the next Comencem^t, if then alive. We now come in to further Consideracon of said Petition w^{ch} was referr’d, as in the proceedinge Page &

Voted that the s^d Eveleigh, have liberty to remove to Carolina according to his s^d Petition as Soon as may be, but Expecting that he return from thence to take his Degree, wth his Class, if it be possible for him to attend it, without great & evident damage to his Interest.

Meeting of June 24, 1742. Whereas Eveleigh a Member of this house, hath had Liberty to remove to Carolina his native place, for Reasons mentioned pag. 235. Whence also it appears, that it was expected he should Return thence to take his Degree with his Class, Unless that were not possible, without great Damage to his Estate and Interest, & whereas We are satisfied, That it would be a very great Damage to his s^d Interest, should he attend here at this time, Therefore Voted the s^d Eveleigh be allow’d his first Degree with his Class at the approaching Comencement, this Year, his absence notwithstanding.

Meeting of June 27, 1745. That Mr. George Eveleigh who * * * South Carolina), who belongs to the Class, who are to take their second Degree this Year, having apply’d, from S. Carolina for his Second Degree Voted, That he be allow’d that Favour, paying the College Dues with respect thereto.” Harvard College Records in *Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts*, 1925, Vol. XVI, pages 713, 714, 724-5, 751.

property either for personal or business use. The records of only three early purchases¹⁶³ have been found: the first was on March 28, 1743, when he bought a town lot in Charles Town from John Hodsden, who some years later acted as his attorney; the second was on March 12, 1750, when he acquired another town lot from Charles Pinckney; and the third was on May 24, 1751, when he secured the release of still another town lot, and also a shoal, from William Vanderhorst. On March 24, 1751, he sold a lot of land and the buildings on it,¹⁶⁴ situated on the west side of old Church Street, in Charles Town, to Edward Fenwicke.

It was the custom of the time to have slaves, and while no record has been found as to how many he had it is known that he bought one negro man on September 19, 1748, and another on November 6, 1749, and sold one on April 6, 1752.¹⁶⁵

Several men, including George Eveleigh, entered into an agreement, November 9, 1749, relating to their low water lots on Charles Town Bay.¹⁶⁶ It is not known just how many of these lots he had at this time, but he acquired a shoal on March 24, 1751, as above mentioned; a piece of ground or shoal "eastward of the Curtain Line of the Eastern Bay of said town" on April 23, 1752, from John Hodsden;¹⁶⁷ and a "feoffment of the eastern and northern piece of shoal or brokenland being near White Point in said town" (Charles Town) on May 8, 1752, from Lois

163. See *Mortgages and Deeds of Conveyance, Mesne Conveyance Office, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina, Book KK, pages 119, 139; Book NN, page 295.*

164. *Ibid.*, Book LL, page 13.

165. See *Miscellaneous Records, Office of the Probate Court, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina, Vol. 75-B, page 608; Vol. 78-A, page 169; Vol. 80-A, page 243.*

166. See *Mortgages and Deeds of Conveyance, Mesne Conveyance Office, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina, Book FF, page 226.*

167. *Ibid.*, Book II, page 3.

Mathewes.¹⁶⁸ Since a shoal is a sand bank or bar on which the water is 6 fathoms (36 feet), or less, it seems likely that all these "low water lots" were used either for wharfs, where the ships docked, or for safe anchorage.

George Eveleigh apparently resided in Charles Town after his marriage in 1742. He is known to have had "a house, and a wharf on East Bay."¹⁶⁹ This wharf was doubtless built on the ground and shoal he purchased in 1752, but was probably not the only dock he had.

In 1752 a terrific hurricane hit Charles Town and "Mr. George Eveleigh's house, where Dr. Polony lately lived, was much shattered; the brick pillars before his house, together with the gate and paling, were washed away."¹⁷⁰

He apparently found it necessary to go to England frequently to handle certain details of his business. Since he had his own ships he doubtless had a special "state room" on one or more of them which was provided with many conveniences and comforts which even the wealthiest passengers on other boats could not obtain. The first trip, of which a record has been found, was just prior to January 26, 1753, and he stayed in Southampton, England, for a short time. He made another voyage to this place shortly before February 27, 1754. He remained in America almost four years and then went to New Sarum, Wiltshire, England, before January 7, 1758.¹⁷¹ He

168. *Ibid.*, Book NN, page 291.

169. *Charleston, Historic and Romantic*, Harriette K. Leiding, 1931, page 103.

170. *History of South Carolina*, David Ramsey, 1858, Vol. II, page 181, footnote.

171. For the record of his presence in England at these dates see *Miscellaneous Records, Office of the Probate Court, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina*, Vol. 80-B, page 915; Vol. 86-A, page 374; also *Mortgages and Deeds of Conveyance, Mesne Conveyance Office, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina*, Book QQ, page 433.

went to England again in 1763 and 1764, and either took, or sent, first his nephew, Nicholas Eveleigh, and then both his son, Samuel Henry, and his nephew, Nicholas, for Nicholas was a student in the "College of Chemistry," in Scotland in 1763, and both boys were there in 1764.¹⁷²

From this time until shortly before July 16, 1770, George Eveleigh was in America. At this date he was again in New Sarum, Wiltshire, England, apparently handling some business matters. On December 18, of the same year, he was in Bristol, England, and he was there again on the following May 18.

He returned to America and was again living in Charles Town in 1772-73,¹⁷³ but he and part of his family went to England sometime before September 18, 1776, for they were then in Bristol.¹⁷⁴

Thomas Eveleigh, his son, was in Charles Town in 1770, when he acted as attorney for his father; in 1773, when he was married; and in 1774 to 1776, when some of his children were born. Hence he presumably did not go to England with his father.

Samuel Henry Eveleigh, George's eldest son, had left home some time between 1765 and 1769, and was living in Pennsylvania in 1769. Perhaps he had returned to America with his cousin, Nicholas Eveleigh, when both had completed the school year of 1764, in Scotland.

172. See page 100.

173. See *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, 1935, Vol. XXXVI, page 108.

174. "Bristol [England], Sept. 18, 1776. Took tea and passed the evening with Mr. Eveleigh, a native of Charleston, South Carolina; educated at Harvard College, three or four years after me, who on hearing my name recollected it, having been schooled at Cambridge under Master Coolidge and boarded at the President's house. He and his family are hearty in the cause of America." *Journal and Letters of the Late Samuel Curwen, Judge of Admiralty, Etc., An American Refugee In England from 1775 to 1784*, ed. George Atkinson Ward, 1842, pages 76-7.

It is evident that, when Samuel Curwen spoke of George Eveleigh "and his family" at Bristol, England, and that George was "now the father of five grown up children,"¹⁷⁵ he did not indicate, and could not possibly have meant, that all the members of this Eveleigh family were then in England. He was merely enumerating the children.

George Eveleigh was in England on December 28, 1778, January 1, 1779, February 15, 1779, and October 28, 1779,¹⁷⁶ and again on November 1, 1783, October 22, 1784, March 1, 1785, and June 9, 1788; and lastly from June 22, 1791, when he signed his will at

175. "Sidmouth [England], July 26, 1778. Met Mr. George Eveleigh, a gentleman of South Carolina, educated both at school and college at Cambridge, New England, whom I remember a school-boy when I was in college; now the father of five grown up children." *Journal and Letters of the Late Samuel Curwen, Judge of Admiralty, Etc., An American Refugee in England from 1775 to 1784*, ed. George Atkinson Ward, 1842, page 199. See also footnote No. 174.

176. "Bristol [England], Dec. 28, 1778. Visited by Mr. George Eveleigh, with whom and family I have an agreeable acquaintance. He was one of the first couple my old friend Mr. McGilchrist married in South Carolina, the ceremony performed at Wands in Christ Church parish. He was educated at Harvard College, and boarded with President Wadsworth; at first sight of me at Bristol two years ago, he recognized my name and person; having been at school at Cambridge while I was a student in college.

Exeter [England], Jan. 1, 1779. A delightful day; visited Mr. Eveleigh, and by invitation passed the afternoon and evening there.

Exeter [England], Feb. 15, 1779. Evening walked with Mr. Eveleigh's family through Fore-street to see illumination on occasion of Admiral Keppel's acquittal by court martial on charge of Sir Hugh Palliser; the result is the highest approbation of his conduct. London has voted thanks for his bravery and the freedom of the city, and all large cities and towns are following the example.

Bristol [England], Oct. 28, 1779. I should not have delayed acknowledging the receipt of your last favor until this day, had I not undertaken by my friend Eveleigh's request to furnish your reverence with an authentic and minute detail of the progress of the British army to Charleston, their retreat and late (for it seems to be shrewdly suspected here, that at present they are in the hands and keeping of the French and Congress,) dangerous suffering condition at Beaufort. I am afraid there are too strong reasons for apprehending that event * * * ." *Ibid.*, pages 211, 212, 214, 224.

Bristol, England, until his death shortly before December 15, 1791, at the same place.

It is noteworthy that George Eveleigh mentioned only two of his six children in his will. Traditions in the family state that the first son, George, died young. Samuel, or Samuel Henry, was the oldest surviving son but no reference whatsoever was made to him in his father's will. This fact sustains the family tradition still prevalent among the descendants that Samuel Henry's father disowned him because of his support of the American Colonies during the Revolutionary War. There is some intimation, however, that George Eveleigh finally sympathized with the Colonies,¹⁷⁷ but descendants maintain, nevertheless, that no reconciliation ever occurred between Samuel Henry Eveleigh and his father.

Children, all born at Charles Town, South Carolina:

- i. Elizabeth,⁵ b. 1743, d., England; m., Benjamin Kiddell, and lived near Bristol, England. She was alive in 1778, but was not mentioned in her father's will in 1791.
- ii. George,⁵ b. 1744, d. young.
9. iii. SAMUEL HENRY,⁵ b. July 9, 1745. See below.
- iv. Thomas,⁵ b. 1747, d. May 15, 1816, "at the High Hills of Santee";¹⁷⁸ m. Mar. 23, 1773, St. Philip's Parish, Charles Town, S. C., Ann (Nancy) Simmons, b., d. Mar., 1828, Sumter Co., S. C., daughter of Ebenezer Simmons, Esq.

Children:

1. Elizabeth,⁶ b. Feb. 17, 1774, Charles Town, S. C., d. Nov. 4, 1824, Sumter Co., S. C.; m. 1794-95, Clarendon Dist. (?), S. C., Charles Richardson.

Children, *surname Richardson*:

- A. Dorothy Ann,⁷ m. William H. B. Richardson.

177. See footnote No. 174.

178. See *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, 1940, Vol. XLI, page 133.

He is called *Thomas Charles* in family records. See page 14.

B. Juliana,⁷ m. John Peter Richardson.
He served as governor of South Carolina, 1840-42.

2. Samuel,⁶ b. 1775-76, Charles Town, S. C., d. 1782-84, prob. in Virginia.

3. Harriet Ann,⁶ b. Oct. 26, 1777, Charles Town, S. C., d. Feb. 25, 1804, Bloom Hill (High Hills of Santee), Sumter District, S. C.; m. Feb. 26, 1798, Charleston, William Guignard Richardson, b. Apr. 16, 1773, Charles Town, d. Sept. 8, 1849, Bloom Hill, son of Capt. William and Ann Magdalen (Guignard) Richardson.

Children, *surname Richardson*, all born at Bloom Hill (High Hills of Santee), Sumter District, S. C.:

A. Evelina Ann,⁷ b. May 14, 1799, m. Providence, Sumter District, S. C., Dr. William Ballard.

B. William Eveleigh,⁷ b. Oct. 24, 1800, d. Apr. 8, 1888, Sumter District, S. C.; m. Mar. 23, 1844, Sumter District, Sarah Ann Mayrant, b. Apr. 23, 1820, Stateburg, Sumter District, d. May 19, 1863, Sumter District, dau. of William, Jr., and Sarah Hall Horry (Bay) Mayrant.

C. Laura,⁷ b. Aug. 18, 1802, d. 1865, Columbia, S. C., buried Bloom Hill (High Hills of Santee), Sumter District, S. C.; unm.

D. Harriet,⁷ b. Feb. 15, 1804, d. Mar. 6, 1805, Bloom Hill (High Hills of Santee), Sumter District, S. C.

4. Thomas,⁶ b. 1778-79, Charles Town, S. C., d. 1782-87, prob. in Virginia.

5. George,⁶ b. 1779-80, Charles Town, S. C., d. Nov., 1840, Sumter District, S. C.; m. Dec. 15, 1808, Charleston, Ann Walker, d. bef. 1820.

Child:

A. Son,⁷ b. about 1811-12, d. prob. bef. 1840.

6. Ann,⁶ b. 1781, prob. in Virginia, d. Dec. 1828, Sumter District, S. C.
7. William,⁶ b. 1784, prob. Virginia, d. after 1850, Sumter District, S. C.; m. 1826-27, Sumter District, Margaret Ann, b. 1796.
 Children, all born in Sumter District, S. C.:
 A. Thomas Simmons,⁷ b. 1828, d. prob. bef. 1860; m. 1852, Darlington District, S. C., Hannah K. P.
 Children:
 a. H. M^s (dau.), b. 1854.
 b. H. E^s (dau.), b. 1856.
 c. M. A^s (dau.), b. 1857.
 d. W. R^s (son), b. 1858.
 e. L. R^s (dau.), b. Jan., 1860.
 B. Hannah Harriet,⁷ b. 1829-30.
 C. Elizabeth,⁷ b. 1831, m. Robert J. Hair.
 D. James Elias,⁷ b. 1834.
 E. William Richardson,⁷ b. 1836.
 F. Laura Harriet,⁷ b. 1838, m. John D. Huggins. She resided in Darlington District, S. C.
 G. Henry,⁷ b. 1842-43.
8. Henry S.,⁶ b. 1785, Charleston, S. C., d. after 1860, Sumter, Sumter Co., S. C.; prob. unm. He was sheriff of Sumter Co., about 1854-55.
9. Thomas,⁶ b. 1787-88, Charleston, S. C., m. May 10, 1831, Charleston, Ann E. Hilliard, probably of Norwich, Conn.
 He was a doctor, residing first in Sumter, Sumter District, S. C., and later in Charleston.
 No record of any children has been found.
- v. Catharine,⁵ b., d. prob. bef. June 11, 1788, England; m., William Saunders, a merchant of Bristol, England. She was alive in 1778, but was not mentioned in her father's will in 1791.
- vi. Ann,⁵ b., d., England. She was alive in 1791, and was mentioned in her father's will.

WILL OF GEORGE EVELEIGH

Considering the certainty of Death and the uncertainty of the time thereof I George Eveleigh of the City of Bristol in that part of Great Britain called England Esquire, being in a Weak State of health but of sound and disposing mind and memory, Do make, publish and declare this my last Will and Testament, in manner and form following that is to say, I direct that all my Just debts funeral expenses and the Charge's of proving this my Will, be in the first place paid and satisfied.

I give and bequeath to my Son Thomas Eveleigh of Charleston in South Carolina, one of the United States of North America The Sum of Twenty pounds of lawful money of Great Britain to whom I have at heretofore at Sundry times given and advanced various sums of money to a considerable amount, and I have also lately by indentures of Lease and release, bearing date respectively the Twelfth and thirteenth days of November now last past conveyed settled and assured my two several tracts or parcels of land containing together one thousand one hundred and fifty acres or thereabouts situate lying and being upon or near Combahee River in South Carolina aforesaid upon or in trust for my said son Thomas Eveleigh and his children in manner and in such indentures mentioned.

I give and bequeath unto my daughter Ann Eveleigh the sum of One Thousand seven hundred and fifty pounds of lawful money of Great Britain to and for her own proper and absolute use and benefit and disposal.

I also give and bequeath unto my said daughter Ann Eveleigh all my household goods and furniture plate linen, china books, pictures and paintings, and all other matters and things which shall be in and about my dwelling house at the time of my decease to and for her like use and disposal and I desire and direct that all letters books and papers relating to or concerning my said son Thomas Eveleigh be delivered to my said daughter Ann Eveleigh and remain in her hands and custody.

I give and bequeath unto John Wright of the said City of Bristol Doctor of Physick and Joseph Hall of the same City Grocer and to my said daughter Ann Eveleigh the sum of Six hundred and fifty pounds of lawful money of Great Britain upon trust to lay out and invest the same at interest on Mortgage of Freehold or leasehold lands

or hereditaments or on Real or Government securities or in the public funds or in the Names or Name of them the said John Wright, Joseph Hall and Ann Eveleigh or the survivors or survivor of them or the Executors or Administrators of such survivor and I will and direct that the said John Wright, Joseph Hall and Ann Eveleigh shall and do stand and be possessed and interested of and in the same sum of six hundred and fifty pounds upon the several trusts and to and for the several intents and purposes herein after declared and expressed of and concerning the same, that is to say, In trust to permit and suffer and sufficiently authorize and empower my said daughter Ann Eveleigh and her assigns to have receive and take the annual interest dividends and proceeds of the said sum six hundred and fifty pounds to and for her own proper use and benefit for and during the term of her natural life and from and after the decease of my said daughter Ann Eveleigh then in trust to pay the sum of two hundred and fifty pounds (part of the said sum of six hundred and fifty pounds) to my grand daughter Carolina Elizabeth Kiddell to and for her own proper use and benefit, and in trust to pay the sum of Two hundred pounds (further part of the said sum of six hundred and fifty pounds) to my grandson George Eveleigh Kiddell and for his own proper use and benefit, and in trust to pay the like sum of Two hundred pounds (being the remainder of the said sum of Six hundred and fifty pounds) to my grandson Benjamin Kiddell to and for his own proper use and benefit and upon to or for no other Trust intent or purpose whatsoever.

I also give and bequeath to my said grand daughter Carolina Elizabeth Kiddell the further sum of Five Hundred pounds to and for her own proper use and benefit.

Also I give and bequeath unto the said John Wright Joseph Hall and my said daughter Ann Eveleigh the further sum of One hundred pounds of like lawful money upon trust to place the same out at interest in their names or such security as they shall think proper and to pay Yearly interest of the said sum of One hundred pounds to James Davis of Lewirs Mead in the said City of Bristol Labourer and Mary his wife (which said Mary was formerly my Servant for many years) during their joint natural lives and after the decease of one of them then to pay the interest of the said sum of One Hundred pounds to the survivor of them the said James Davis and Mary his wife for and during his or her natural life and

from and immediately after the Decease of the survivor of them the said James Davis and Mary his wife, then I give and bequeath the same sum of One hundred pounds unto my said daughter Ann Eveleigh her Executors and Administrators to and for her and their own proper and absolute use and benefit.

Also I give and bequeath the Sum of Five pounds to each and every woman servant who shall be living with me and in my service at the time of my death, and for the purpose of raising and providing the said several sums of money hereinbefore by me given and bequeathed as aforesaid I do hereby give and bequeath unto the said John Wright, Joseph Hall and my said daughter Ann Eveleigh all principal and interest monies due and owing to me upon Mortgage of a certain wharf called Eveleigh's Wharf situate on the East Bay of Charleston aforesaid and I also give devise and bequeath unto the said John Wright Joseph Hall and Ann Eveleigh all my legal and equitable Estate right title and interest in and to the said Wharf with the hereditaments and appurtenances thereto belonging by virtue of the said Mortgage to hold the said wharf and hereditaments and the said principal monies and all interest due and to grow due for the same unto them the said John Wright Joseph Hall and Ann Eveleigh their heirs Executors and Administrators respectively according to the nature and quality thereof respectively upon the trusts and for the intents and purposes of this my Will.

And all the rest and residue of my lands hereditaments and real Estate whatsoever and wheresoever situate whether in England or America and also all the rest and residue of my Goods chattels and personal Estate and effects whatsoever and wheresoever not by me otherwise already disposed of I give devise and bequeath the same and every part and parcel thereof respectively unto my said daughter Ann Eveleigh To hold the same unto my said daughter her heirs executors & administrators according to the nature and quality thereof respectively to and for her and their own proper use and benefit and it is my request and desire to my said daughter Ann Eveleigh that in case she shall not marry and settle in the world that she will in that case leave a legacy of one hundred pounds by her Will to each of my three grand sons Samuel Kiddell, Charles Kiddell and Thomas Kiddell. And I do hereby nominate constitute and appoint the said John Wright Joseph Hall and Ann Eveleigh joint

Executors and Executrix of this my Will. I do hereby declare that the reason of my not having given & bequeathed any legacy or sum of Money by this will to or made any provision for my grand children George Eveleigh Saunders and Elizabeth Catherine Eveleigh Saunders is that I have already by deed or Indenture, bearing date the Eleventh day of June which was in the year of our Lord one thousand Seven hundred and Eighty Eight, and made between me the said George Eveleigh of the One part, and their Father William Saunders of the City of Bristol Merchant of the other part, settled and assured the Sum of one thousand pounds (part of the Monies secured to me upon the said Mortgage of the said Wharf called Eveleigh wharf for the proper use and benefit of my said Grand children George Eveleigh Saunders and Elizabeth Catherine Eveleigh Saunders from and after the decease of their said Father, in manner in the said deed particularly mentioned provided always and I do hereby declare my Will to be that it shall and may be lawful to and for the said John Wright Joseph Hall and Ann Eveleigh respectively, and their respective heirs Executors and administrators by and out of any of the Monies which by virtue of this my Will or any trust matter or thing herein declared or expressed, shall come to their or any of their hands to deduct retain to and reimburse themselves respectively all such Costs Charges and expenses as they respectively shall or may sustain expend or be put unto in or about the Execution of this my Will or any of the trusts herein or hereby declared or in any other manner relating to or concerning any part of my Estate and Effects and also that they the said John Wright Joseph Hall and Ann Eveleigh and their respective heirs executors and Administrators shall be charged and chargeable only every [one] of them for and with his and her own respective receipts payments acts and willful defaults and not otherwise, and shall not be charged or chargeable with or accountable for any Sum or Sums of money other than such as shall actually come to their respective hands and not for any monies for which they or any or either of them shall give a receipt for comfirmity only, without the actual receipt of the Money, or things for which such receipt shall be given, nor with or for any loss or damage which shall, or may happen on placing out any of the Trust Monies aforesaid at Interest, or by depositing the same in any Bank or Bankers hands or elsewhere for safe custody or by defect or insufficiency of any Security or Securities to be taken

in pursuance of this my Will, nor with any other loss or damage which shall or may happen in or about the Execution of this my Will or any of the Trusts herein or hereby declared, or expressed, without their respective Willful default.

And lastly hereby revoking all former and other Wills by me made. I declare this to be my last Will & Testament.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF I the said George Eveleigh the testator have to this my last will and testament contained in five sheets of paper affixed together and wrote on one side of each sheet to the first four sheets thereof set my hand, and to this Fifth and last my hand and seal this Twenty second day of June in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and Ninety-One.

George Eveleigh (L. S.)

Signed Sealed Published and declared by the above Named testator George Eveleigh Esquire as and for his last Will and Testament in the presence of us who at his request, in his presence and in the presence of each other of us have hereunto subscribed our names as witnesses.

Arthur Palmer, Jr., Attorney at Law, Bristol
Edward Stephens
Thomas Booth, Jr.

Bristol Twenty second day of June One thousand seven hundred and Ninety-one. A Codicil to be added to and taken as part of my aforegoing last will and testament. I give and bequeath to my grandson George Eveleigh Kiddell in my said Will named the sum of One hundred pounds of lawful money of Great Britain to and for his own proper use and benefit. Also I give and bequeath the like sum of One hundred pounds to my grandson Benjamin Kiddell in my said Will named to and for his own proper use and benefit and with this addition I do hereby ratify and confirm my said Will in all respects.

In Witness Whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal the said twenty second day of June one thousand seven hundred and Ninety-one.

George Eveleigh (L. S.)

Signed Sealed Published and Declared by the said Testator George Eveleigh as and for a Codicil to his last Will and Testament in the presence of us.

Arthur Palmer, Jr. Edward Stephens Thomas Booth, Jr.

STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA } In the Probate
Charleston County } Court.

I, CLARENCE F. LUNZ, Judge of the Probate Court of Charleston County, and State of South Carolina, do hereby certify the foregoing to be a true and correct copy of a copy of the last Will and Testament of **GEORGE EVELEIGH** and Codicil thereto late of the said County and State, deceased, admitted to Probate on the 15th day of December A. D., 1791, and of record in said Court, in Will Book "B" 1786-93, Page 696.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I hereunto set my official signature as Judge of said Court, with the seal of said Court affixed, this 22nd day of March in the year of our Lord one thousand nine hundred and forty-three.

CLARENCE F. LUNZ,

Judge of the Probate Court of
Charleston County, South Carolina

[SEAL]

9. SAMUEL HENRY⁵ EVELEIGH (*George*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *George Wyatt*,² *Charles Nicholas*,¹ *Charles*,^z *John*,^y *Thomas*,^x *John*^w).

He was born July 9, 1745, at Charles Town, South Carolina,¹⁷⁹ and died October 13, 1824, in Center County, Pennsylvania. His grave is in the Union Cemetery, Bellefonte, Center County. The gravestone, which calls him *Henry Heverly*, is still standing, but the inscription was so badly damaged by the elements that only a few of the characters can now be read with the naked eye. The whole inscription has, however, been deciphered by the use of special light rays.¹⁸⁰

He married first, in 1767, probably in Pennsylvania, Anna Utley, who was born about 1747 and died about 1798;¹⁸¹ second, Hannah, who was born, and died between 1824 and 1830. Her gravestone stands beside her husband's, but only the words "Hannah, Wife of Henry Heverly" can be read despite an extremely careful examination under special light rays.

179. His full birthdate was discovered after the year of his birth had been computed. It was concluded that he was born in 1745, first, because he was mentioned before his brother Thomas in the will of their uncle, Samuel Eveleigh, and Thomas is known to have been born in 1747 because he died May 15, 1816, in his 69th year; and second, because the various United States Census records give his age in age-groups which fit the year 1745. The full birthdate confirms this conclusion.
180. His stone had tipped so that the inscription was partly sheltered from the elements, and this position accounts for the fact that some of the inscription can still be read and more could be restored. His second wife's stone, however, stood straight and only that part of the inscription mentioned above could be read or restored. For his changes of name see pages 109 et seq.
181. Some descendants say that he married in South Carolina; some say in Pennsylvania; and others say in New England, while on a trip connected with his Revolutionary War activities. All agreed, however, that his first wife was Anne Utley. Some believe that she was a descendant of the New England family of this name, but no details have been discovered about her.

Samuel Henry Eveleigh unquestionably spent his boyhood in Charles Town, where the family had both home and business. He probably received his education here, although no record has been found about him. Perhaps he attended the fashionable classes of such successful instructors as Dr. Oliphant, David Rhind, David Smith, A. M., or Mr. Corbett, all of Charles Town. Of these, Mr. Corbett was the most noted for he became High Bailiff of Westminster, and was an advisor to the Carolinians attending school there.

He attended the "College of Chemistry, Scotland," in the year 1764 but, regrettably, the name of the university is not stated.¹⁸² His cousin, Nicholas Eveleigh, attended in both 1763 and 1764. It is thought that this may have been a college in either the University of Edinburgh or the University of Glasgow, since some students in the list were in the College of Medicine.

The activities of his youth and young manhood are, unfortunately, unknown. He was, nevertheless, reared in a very luxurious home, for his parents were wealthy. His father was the head of the Eveleigh family, which was highly respected and very successful in business. Samuel Henry, as the eldest son, was destined to succeed to the management.

The Eveleigh family was, like many of the other Southern families, reasonably content with the relations between South Carolina and England. The residents of Charles Town had perhaps less cause for dissatisfaction than those of any other American town. Their prosperity was great and growing. Yet some of the citizens had been protesting for years about conditions imposed upon them by England. They refused to recognize the proposition that

182. See *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register* 1924, Vol. LXXVIII, page 221.

America was an English colony and, as such, was subject to domination and taxation by the mother country.

The wealthier families, many of which belonged to the English aristocracy, took little part in these protests. They conducted their businesses with a full understanding of their obligation to their government.

In some parts of the South, and particularly in South Carolina, the persons who protested against England were small merchants, workers of various kinds,¹⁸³ farmers, and cattle raisers. They did not have sufficient income to pay required taxes and consequently objected to assessments. A part of these folk had come to America to escape the domination of their own governments, and when England attempted to govern them they rebelled. These persons thus felt they had a double cause for complaint.

The old wealthy families condemned their actions. If these persons were to live here they should be willing to abide by the dictates of the government. The protesters thought differently. Hence the upper class of Southerners would not associate with them, and in many cases would not do business with them.

The infrequent and minor complaints grew in numbers and seriousness soon after the accession of George III., of England, to the throne in 1760. His grandfather, George II., whom he succeeded, had been very tolerant with the American Colonies, but the new king wished to take the entire control not only of his own country but also of his whole empire, instead of leaving it to the management of his ministers. His chief aim seemed to be to follow the principles laid down in Bolingbroke's *Patriot King*. While the acquisition of Canada from France and of

183. See *The Rise of American Civilization*, Charles A. Beard and Mary R. Beard, New Edition, 2 vols. in 1, 1942, Vol. 1, page 212.

Florida from Spain, in 1763, by the Peace of Paris, pleased George III., he was faced with a greatly increased national debt due to the wars, and with the necessity of protecting his new lands.

George Grenville became Prime Minister in the same year and he proposed one solution for the two problems. He advocated an increased tax on the American Colonies, first, to help replenish the royal treasury and, second, to support in America a permanent British armed force which would both protect the English interests, and incidentally perhaps help collect the taxes from the protesters, and strengthen the power of the royal governors here. Grenville then introduced the idea of a Stamp Tax to the House of Commons in March, 1764, but did not actually secure passage of the bill until February, 1765. By this law the American Colonists were to be forced to use stamped paper for all colonial bills, bonds, leases, insurance, and legal documents of all kinds, and to affix stamps to playing cards, newspapers, pamphlets, and various other articles. It was calculated that the Stamp Act would raise, in America, about £100,000, or nearly \$500,000.

The feelings of some of the South Carolinians against England had been growing more resentful year by year. Yet they were not troubled by the Navigation Acts which shackled New England, so they had ample trade. Still the Patriots complained that their charter rights were being ignored, that they were actually being oppressed, and that they had no voice in the regulation of their communities and the promotion of general business. There were numerous public outbreaks but nothing of a serious nature occurred until the Stamp Act was passed, in 1765, by the British Parliament, and a quantity of the stamps was sent to South Carolina.

When the stamps arrived in Charles Town, no one would accept the office of Receiver, and they were

landed at Fort Johnson, in the harbor, which at that time was a strong fortress but very negligently guarded. One hundred and fifty men of Charles Town and vicinity were secretly organized, armed, and sent down to the fort in open boats, to destroy the stamps, or otherwise get rid of them. They surprised the fort, secured the stamps, manned and loaded the heavy cannon, hoisted a flag, and were prepared for action by the dawn of day. The captain of the armed ship which brought the stamps finally agreed to take them away, and not to land them anywhere in America.

It is not known who composed this band. Perhaps some of its members were indignant citizens, some were associated with the *Regulators*,¹⁸⁴ and some belonged to the *Sons of Liberty*.¹⁸⁵ Whoever they were, they accomplished their purpose. This incident was

184. The *Regulators* comprised a group which had been formed (in both North and South Carolina) to oppose illegal and excessive taxes, extortionate fees, and dishonest officials. They also endeavored to resist the depredations of certain outlaws, who had long been troublesome, and who were, in later years, consolidated and commanded by a man named Scovill, and called Scovillites. It was noteworthy that the North Carolina Assembly was in sympathy with the *Regulators* in 1769. When armed conflict occurred, in 1771, they were defeated, and many soon afterwards emigrated to the West. Historians do not agree as to the position taken by them during the Revolutionary War, but perhaps some did feel that conditions were due more to the attitude of the local officials than to the desires of the King, and hence became Tories.

185. The *Sons of Liberty* was an organization which was formed about 1764 with its first purpose a concerted resistance to the Stamp Act. It was instrumental in calling the Stamp Act Congress, in 1765, at New York. When this act was repealed in 1766 the units of the society in some towns were dissolved, but in other places were kept alive with a further aim of supporting the Non-Importation Agreement. As sentiment favoring entire separation from Great Britain developed, all secrecy was discarded, and the name, Sons of Liberty, was given to the younger and more active Patriots. There was at least one "incident" in which they were involved in Charles Town, South Carolina. The organization in Georgia was called the *Liberty Boys*, and it finally drove the royal Governor from the colony.

a worthy precedent of the *Boston Tea Party*, which occurred in 1773, some eight or nine years later.

Family history tells that, in spite of Samuel Henry Eveleigh's position by birth, he was very much in accord with the persons who were actively resisting the authority of England. Perhaps he was a member of the Regulators, perhaps he was a member of this band which got rid of the Tax Stamps, or perhaps he was a member of the Sons of Liberty, who had been active in other colonies and had now been organized in Charles Town.¹⁸⁶

There is no definite record of all he did,¹⁸⁷ but he is said to have contributed money and probably personally participated in some of the disturbances. He was, of course, only a youth of twenty years when the Stamp Act was passed, and he may first have been moved by the spirit of adventure and later by real patriotism.

Whatever else he did, Samuel Henry disagreed violently with his father and brother on the question,

186. See footnotes No. 184, 185.

187. He may have been influenced partly by such men as John Rutledge, one of the most able lawyers in Charles Town. John's father, Dr. John Rutledge, and uncle, Andrew Rutledge, a lawyer, had come to South Carolina in 1735 from Ireland, so it is evident that this family was not in sympathy with the English policies.

The Eveleigh family may have employed John Rutledge, the attorney, in matters connected with its great trading business; at least until his anti-English attitude was so evident.

He was a delegate to the Stamp Act Congress held at New York from Oct. 7 to Oct. 25, 1765, and it is possible that Samuel Henry Eveleigh went with him, and then stopped in Philadelphia and so became acquainted with the area in which he settled two or three years later.

Edward Rutledge, born in 1750, was John's younger brother, and also an attorney of note. He and Samuel Henry Eveleigh were boys together in Charles Town, a place of only a few thousand inhabitants at that time, and it is likely that they were acquainted. Edward was one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence, later held high state offices, and died while he was Governor of South Carolina. In 1792 he married Mary (Shubrick) Eveleigh, widow of Samuel Henry's cousin, Nicholas Eveleigh.

since they were staunch Royalists, or Tories. According to the family history handed down, he became so active in the uprising against England that he was forced to leave home. This action might have been merely the result of the family quarrel, but it was more likely because the English authorities were endeavoring to suppress the rebellion, and thought that he was a participant; and this is the belief among the descendants.

Samuel Henry's father, George Eveleigh, was evidently at home in Charles Town from 1764 to 1770,¹⁸⁸ and must have been disturbed by the rising storm of rebellion against England. Thomas Eveleigh had not gone to school in Scotland with his brother, Samuel Henry, and undoubtedly remained in America until 1770, and then after 1773, when he was married in Charles Town.

As an indirect result of Samuel Henry's actions, suspicion was directed against his brother, Thomas. Their father was a loyal Englishman who simply wished to maintain his trade in England and to receive from there the luxuries to be sold to the Southerners who felt that such articles were necessary to maintain their comfort. Thomas agreed with his father, but certain things that Samuel Henry did caused the English authorities in Charles Town to believe that Thomas, too, was disloyal.

The record about Thomas is incomplete, but he was a resident of Charles Town when the English captured the city on May 12, 1780. A year later he was arrested and placed probably first on the schooner *Pack Horse*, and later on the *Forbay Prison Ship*.¹⁸⁹ It is not known how long he was kept in cus-

188. See page 88.

189. See *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, 1932, Vol. XXXIII, page 283; *The State Records of North Carolina*, pub. 1886-1914, Vol. XVII, (pub. 1899), page 1044; *Roster of Soldiers from North Carolina in the American Revolution*, pub. by the Daughters of the American Revolution, 1932, page 624.

tody, but on December 31, 1781, he, his wife, their six children, and three servants were banished from Charles Town to Jamestown, Virginia.¹⁹⁰ He filed a claim with the newly established United States Government for damages suffered during the Revolutionary War.¹⁹¹

Some Loyalists were banished from Charles Town,¹⁹² but the Americans did not recapture the city until December 4, 1782, so it is not clear just who suspected Thomas or why he was banished after being imprisoned. He may, of course, have changed his loyalty from that of Royalist to Patriot as the years passed, just as many other South Carolinians did.¹⁹³

Samuel Henry Eveleigh was alive on June 20, 1764, on which date his uncle made his will, and left £50 apiece to his brother-in-law, George Eveleigh, Elizabeth, his wife, and their five children, Elizabeth, Samuel (Henry), Thomas, Catherine, and Ann.¹⁹⁴ There is no evidence that Samuel Henry failed to collect his bequest after the will was probated on Oct. 30, 1766.

He was also alive on July 26, 1778, on which date Samuel Curwen, a refugee from America to England during the Revolutionary War, met Samuel Henry's

190. See *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, 1933, Vol. XXXIV, page 79.

191. See *Copy of the Original Index Book Showing the Revolutionary Claims Filed in South Carolina, 1783-1786*, pub. Janie Revill, 1941, page 103.

192. See *Biographical Sketches of Loyalists of the American Revolution*, L. Sabine, 1864, *passim*.

193. A few of them were: *John Rutledge*, who had been one of the last to give up the idea that the Colonies should remain under British rule, but had seen, from the Colonists opposition to the Stamp Act, that a continuation was impossible; *William Henry Drayton*, who served in the Royal Council as late as 1775, and then became such an advocate of American independence that he was discharged from his position; and *Col. Charles Pinckney*, who was first a staunch Loyalist, and then became an American Patriot. See *Great South Carolinians*, *Helen K. Hennig*, 1940.

194. See page 200.

father, George Eveleigh, at Sidmouth, England. Curwen states in his record of this meeting that George Eveleigh is "now the father of five grown up children."¹⁹⁵ These five were those mentioned in the will of their uncle, as above.

Samuel Henry had left home some time between 1765 and 1769, but evidently his father knew that he was still alive in 1778.¹⁹⁶ This fact could easily be learned since George Eveleigh was a prominent trader and had agents through many of the American Colonies, and it would have been simple for him to ask these agents to get some news of his son.

It is also possible that, since Samuel Henry went to Philadelphia and sought refuge among Friends, or Quakers, and kin,¹⁹⁷ these relatives kept his father advised as to his whereabouts.

Whatever the source of the information, it is known, from Samuel Curwen's statement, that Samuel Henry Eveleigh was alive in 1778, although his place of residence is not stated.¹⁹⁸ Other records show that he was living in Hempfield Township, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, in 1771-73, and in Martick Township, in the same county in 1781-82.¹⁹⁹

The last record of the Eveleigh family in Charleston²⁰⁰ which should have mentioned Samuel Henry Eveleigh was his father's will, made on June 22, 1791, at Bristol, England.²⁰¹ There were bequests to George Eveleigh's other children and to his grandchildren, but the document was strangely silent as to

195. See footnote No. 175.

196. See pages 14-5, 32, 88-9.

197. See page 15.

198. See page 89.

199. See *Pennsylvania Archives, 3rd Series, Vol. XVII, pages 116, 242, 391, 817*; also footnote No. 210.

200. The name was formally changed from Charles Town to Charleston in 1783.

201. See pages 93-8.

his son, Samuel Henry. It seems evident that he was disinherited, which agrees with the family history still preserved.

Samuel Henry had left Charles Town nearly twenty-five years before the date of this will, and when he did there was a complete break between him and his family. No contact or reconciliation was ever made, according to the story handed down.²⁰²

It is believed that he fled from Charles Town because the English authorities were trying to capture him. His father was influential, but he had no tolerance for Samuel Henry's attitude or actions. Perhaps he thought that mild punishment by the authorities would bring the young man to his senses. Whatever he said or did, he must have caused Samuel Henry to conclude that his only safety was in flight.

The first problem was a safe route and the second was a safe haven. Samuel Henry might have thought that he could leave by ship, since his grandfather and father owned so many trading vessels, and he was so well known to the other traders, but upon reflection he knew that ports were being watched, and ships were being stopped while en route, so that the authorities could take off any person they sought.

He remembered that the country along the Atlantic coast from South Carolina to Maryland was largely populated by Loyalists, and some had holdings as far back as the Blue Ridge Mountains. Thus he could not travel near the ocean, and had to be very careful where he went inland.

He probably followed the series of Quaker settlements which extended from near the center of South Carolina almost directly northeast to near Philadelphia,²⁰³ and thus was protected by these worthy, but much abused, people.

202. See pages 14-5, 90.

203. See footnote No. 17.

After much effort and a very long trip, covering more than fifteen hundred miles, according to the family history, he reached Philadelphia. He knew this was the center of American Revolutionary activity and that he would be among copatriots, if not personal friends, and kinsmen.²⁰⁴

As a precaution, however, he decided to change his name sufficiently so that hostile inquirers after him could not easily locate him. He then moved to a place just outside Philadelphia, in Oxford Township, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania.²⁰⁵ He was included in the assessment roll of 1769, as *Samuel Everley*, but he was not listed as owning either land or live stock, indicating that he probably had not been there very long.²⁰⁶

Perhaps the place was not safe enough and his name not changed enough for in 1771 he was in Hempfield Township, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, as *Henry Everly*.²⁰⁷ By this time he had fifty acres, one horse, and one cow, and paid a tax of seven shillings, six pence. He was in this township for the next two years,²⁰⁸ and undoubtedly stayed in the county until 1781, when he enlisted as a soldier in the Revolutionary War.

In the "Muster Role for the Year 1781 of Capt. Ream's Comping of the 2 Class and 3rd Battalion of Lancaster County Militian Commanded by Lef. Col. George Fether, December 10th, 1781," he appears as *Henry Everley*, a private in the first class.²⁰⁹ He also

204. See page 15.

205. Perhaps he moved here because this township was partly settled by English Quakers. See *History of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania*, J. Thomas Scharf and Thompson Wescott, 1884, Vol. I, page 119.

206. See *Pennsylvania Archives*, 3rd Series, Vol. XIV, page 39.

207. This change of name is specifically mentioned in the history handed down in the Heverly family. See page 15.

208. See *Pennsylvania Archives*, 3rd Series, Vol. XVII, pages 116, 242, 391.

209. See *Ibid.*, 5th Series, Vol. VII, page 255.

was a member of at least one other company and battalion.²¹⁰ Hence he served as a patriot and soldier in the American armed forces during the Revolutionary War.²¹¹

It seems strange that no record can be found about his Revolutionary War activities prior to this time for his descendants insist that he helped the American cause in South Carolina, before he left home, and traveled through New England as a military messenger after he came north. Perhaps he was sent on "secret missions" and his identity was known only to a few military authorities. In such case, his name might not appear on any written record, and so would not be preserved in the archives of either the national government or any state.

In 1782 he was a resident of Martick Township, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, where he was listed as a "freeman" and paid the very impressive tax of £3.5.0, or about \$16.00.²¹²

210. "In regard to *Henry Everly (Everley)* we find the following: private, first class in Captain Ream's 'Comping of the 2 Class and 3rd Battalion of Lancaster County Militian Commanded by Lef. Col. George Fether, December 10th 1781'—PENNSYLVANIA ARCHIVES, Fifth Series, Volume VII, page 255. Also in Volume VII, page 276, we find 'Muster Role for the 1781 for Reamstown District.' On page 278 we have 'Return of White Male Inhabitants in ye 2d Compy. 3d. Ba. Lancs County Militia, 1781,' first class private *Henry Everly*. This would seem to fix Henry's residence at the time of enlistment in or near Reamstown, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania. On page 606 is the list of Captain John Patton's Company, which was the Seventh Company of the Sixth Battalion of Lancaster County Militia commanded by Colonel James Taylor. In this list in May, 1782, occurred the name of *Henry Everly*. These are the only references to Henry Everly that we have been able to find." Letter from Archives Division, State Library and Museum, Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, dated January 14, 1943.
211. His descendants are eligible to membership in such organizations as the Daughters of the American Revolution, the Sons of the American Revolution, etc. He has been accepted as a "Revolutionary War soldier" by the Sons of the American Revolution under membership number—National No. 61937, Illinois State No. 3793. See *Sons of the American Revolution Magazine*, April, 1943, page 218.
212. See *Pennsylvania Archives*, 3rd Series, Vol. XVII, page 817.

It was probably about this time that he felt farming was not a proper occupation for a man who had been born and bred to trade. He had had a good education and is said to have spoken English, French, and German fluently, and to have been able to converse with most Indians. Hence he was well equipped to transact business. He had, however, left home and so forfeited his right, as the eldest son, to inherit his father's firm. Now he was contemplating the establishment of his own enterprise.

At this time he had a wife and four, possibly five, children. He needed an income sufficient to care for them properly, and probably he hoped to have as luxurious a home as his father had. The Revolutionary War was coming to a successful close and he did not any longer need to fear capture and punishment by the English. So, as he considered all things, he decided to become a trader, just as his father, his grandfather, and others in the family had been.

His family had built a business by trading with the Indians and then exporting the goods and exchanging them for articles used in the South.

Samuel Henry did not enter into the Indian trade to a great extent, but he did act as a conveyor of goods from Philadelphia to Pittsburg(h). His first carriers were pack-horses, mainly because the trails would not permit anything else. Some of these were really just beaten tracks, very rough and difficult to travel. A steep path up a mountain side, or a ford across a swollen stream was a usual part of any trip. Because of these difficulties, the regular shipments of goods were limited to what could be carried by ten or fifteen horses, because two men, one in advance and one in the rear, could not manage any more.

The trail from Philadelphia to Harrisburg had probably developed into a road soon after the Revolutionary War, but by 1793 the whole trail to Pittsburg(h) had actually become a road and vehicles

could travel upon it. It was not yet, however, a real highway but probably was comparable to the roads in other places. Few of them were level or smooth for any distance, partly because of the terrain and partly because of the soil. Travel, for wheeled vehicles, was much easier on roads of sand than those of clay. The latter were usually full of deep ruts and frequently were cut through dense forests. A heavy storm made such roads impassable because of the soft clay and the fallen trees.

Most of the wheeled vehicles in use about this time were crude, clumsy carts drawn by oxen. One improvement was, however, fast becoming known. This was the Conestoga wagon.²¹³ The body was about twenty-five feet long, and about a foot higher from the ground on each end than the middle; and also watertight so that it would float. The wheels carried tires four, and sometimes six, inches wide. Under ordinary conditions six horses could pull the wagon, fully loaded, over the rough roads.

Samuel Henry *Everly*, as he was now known, used the Conestoga wagons for conveying goods. It is not now known what his rates were, but the cost of transportation was generally high, and really prohibitive beyond one hundred or one hundred and fifty miles. The ordinary charge for hauling a cord of wood twenty miles was three dollars, and for carrying a barrel of flour one hundred and fifty miles was five dollars.

The distances between stations as given by an early traveler were:

Philadelphia to Lancaster.....	66 miles
To Middle-town	26 miles
To Harris' Ferry [now Harrisburg]	10 miles

213. These wagons were originated in the Conestoga Valley, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania. See *Historical Papers and Addresses of the Lancaster County, [Pennsylvania], Historical Society, 1930, Vol. XXXIV, pages 289-312.*

To Carlisle17 miles
 To Shippenburg
 [now Shippensburg]21 miles

Here the road forked, the southern branch, called *Forbes road*, going through Chamber's town, and the northern branch, called the *Kittanning trail*, going through Huntingdon.²¹⁴

The southern branch continued:²¹⁵

	MILES
To Chamber's town [now Chambers- burg] .....11	
To Fort Loudon .....13	
To Fort Littleton .....18	
To Juniata Creek .....19	
To Bedford .....14	
To Foot of the Alle- gany Mountain.....15	
To Stony Creek.....15	
To East side Laurel Hill .....12	
To Fort Ligonier..... 9	
To Pittsburg(h) .....54	
Total this route— 320 miles.	

The northern branch continued:²¹⁶

	MILES
To McAlisters [now Roxbury] ....22	
To Pyatts [now Concord] .....15	
To Fort Shirley [now Shirleysburg] .20	
To Jacks Narrow [now Hamiltonville] 15	
To Standing Stone Fort [now Huntingdon] .....14	
To Frankstown .....30	
To Allegany Ridge...15	
To Hart's Sleeping Place .....16	
To Kittanning .....45	
To Pittsburg(h) .....50	
Total this route— about 382 miles.	

As Samuel Henry's children grew older his sons assisted him in his wagon-train operation. This fact was told by his sons to some of their grandchildren still alive.

214. See map between pages 114-5.

215. See *On the Trail of the Pioneers*, John T. Faris, 1920, pages 59-60.

216. These distances have been estimated because no old account or record has been found which gives the exact mileage.

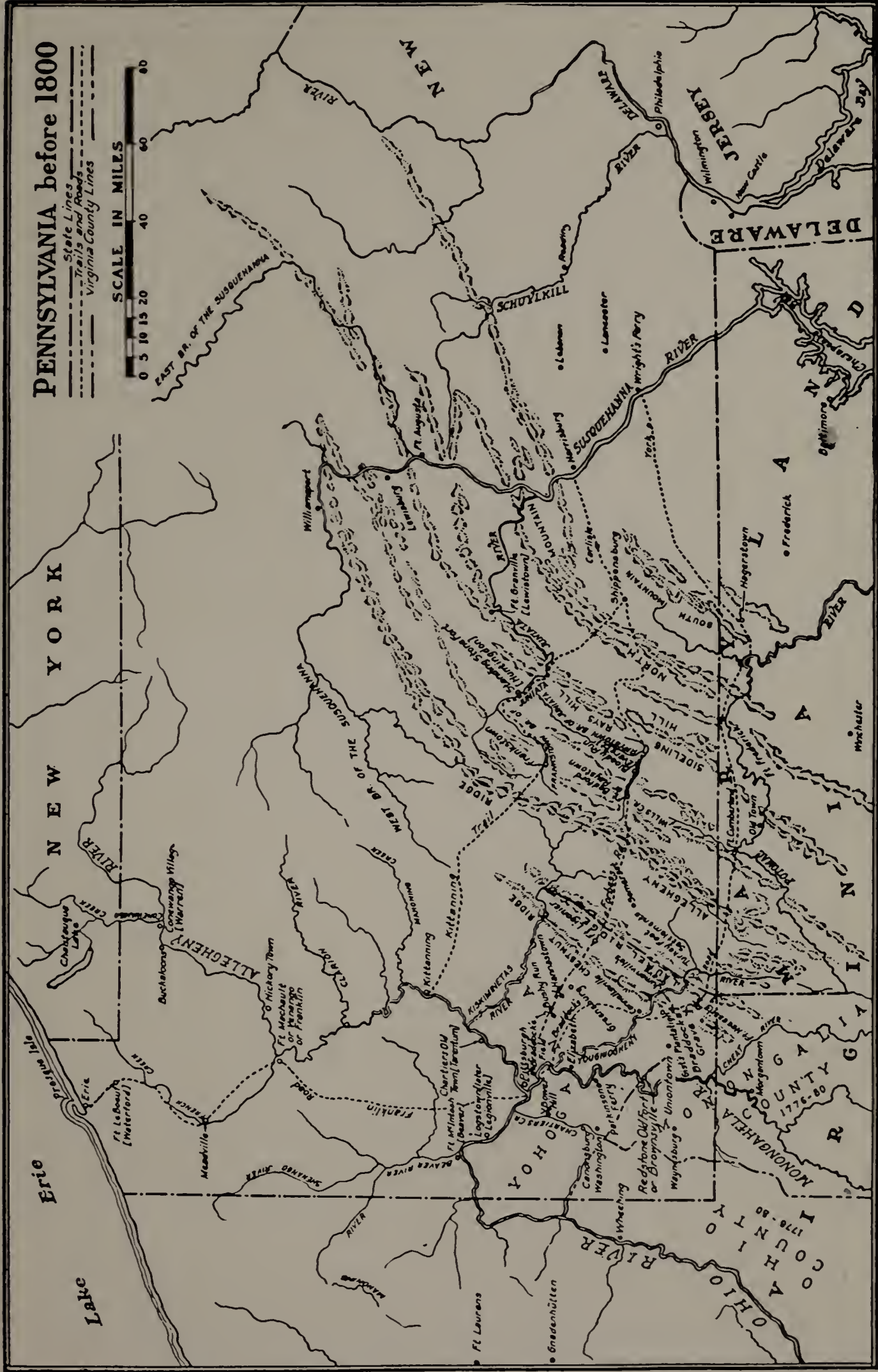
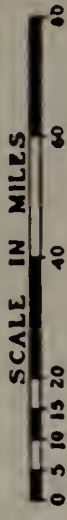
In 1814 part of his family lived at Conestoga, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, partly because it was a station on one of the main roads over which his wagon-trains were operating but principally, perhaps, because this was the place where the famous Conestoga wagons were built, and where repairs could easily be made. The roughness of the roads made accidents frequent, and sometimes serious, so a sensible operator made full provision for the maintenance of his wagons.

The Conestoga wagon was the finest horse-drawn freight conveyor ever devised, and it was later changed slightly, called the *Prairie Schooner*, and used by thousands of the home-seekers who settled the lands west of the Mississippi River.

Samuel Henry, or Henry as he later wished to be called, maintained his home in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, until about 1821-22. Various records indicate that his married children and his grandchildren sometimes lived with him. It was probably his son Christopher's two children, a son, born 1795-96, by the first wife, and a daughter, Hetty, born in 1799, by the second wife, together with this second wife, who were living in Samuel Henry's household in 1800. Some of his grandchildren were also living with him in 1810 and 1820. He moved to Center County, Pennsylvania, about 1822, and died there in 1824.

After his death his sons continued to operate wagon-trains until the railroads began to carry goods as well as passengers. This new transportation offered a trifle more speed and possibly a slightly cheaper rate. A car of that day, however, was not much, if any, larger than a Conestoga wagon, hence the load was practically the same. The railroads began this service some time about 1850, but the Pennsylvania Railroad did not have a through line from Harrisburg to Pittsburg(h) until

_____ *State Lines* _____
 _____ *Trails and Roads* _____
 _____ *Virginia County Lines* _____



1852. When this line began operation the wagon-trains made only short hauls to places the railroad did not reach, and as the railroad extended its tracks the wagon-train business diminished until it was not profitable as a large business venture.

Samuel Henry Eveleigh, or Henry Heverly as he finally spelled his name, had at least seven children, all born in Pennsylvania, whose ages have been determined from various census records. The known seven were by the first wife, but any by the second wife are unknown.

Children²¹⁷ (probably all born under the spelling *Everley*, but some of them and their children changed the form as indicated):

- i. Samuel,⁶ b. 1768, prob. Oxford Twp., Philadelphia Co., Pa., (baptized *Everley*), d. in infancy.
10. ii. CHRISTOPHER⁶ (*Heverly*), b. Feb. 16, 1769. See below.
- iii. Anna⁶ (*Everley*), b. 1771.
- iv. John Jacob⁶ (*Everley*), b. 1772, Hempfield Twp., Lancaster Co., Pa., m. (1) Rosanna Morse, b. 1780, d. prob. 1810; m. (2) Miller or Williams.

He resided in Mt. Joy Twp., Lancaster Co., in 1800, and in Martick Twp., Lancaster Co., in 1810. By 1812-14 he seems to have removed to Dauphin Co., Pa., for he was a member of the 1st and 2nd class of the 5th Company, 3rd Regiment, 1st Brigade, 6th Division, of the Pennsylvania Militia, which was composed of men from Lebanon, Dauphin and Berks counties.

Children, by first wife:

1. Rosanna.⁷
2. John Jacob.⁷
3. Henry,⁷ b. Feb. 1, 1804, d. May 18, 1873, near Philadelphia, Pa.; m. Apr. 8, 1824, Sarah Southward, b. Nov., 1800, d. Nov. 22, 1867, prob. near Philadelphia.

217. The data about the children and descendants of Samuel Henry Eveleigh, or Henry Heverly, have been compiled from census records, and information furnished by descendants.

He resided in the vicinity of Philadelphia, Pa. He used the spelling *Everley* until about 1835, then changed to *Everly*.

Children (*Everly*), all born near Philadelphia, Pa.:

- A. Minerva,⁸ b. Sept. 19, 1825, d. May 6, 1899; m. Ware.
- B. Infant,⁸ b. Dec. 25, 1826, d. at birth.
- C. John,⁸ b. June 22, 1828, d. Mar. 27, 1857; m. Dec. 18, 1851, Catherine Eppenheim.

Child:

- a. John,⁹ b. Sept. 21, 1852.
- D. Emmaline,⁸ b. Sept. 18, 1830, d. Jan. 22, 1908; m. George Davis.
- E. Isaac,⁸ b. Aug. 7, 1832, d. Oct. 29, 1904; m. Sallie Wadsworth, d. Aug. 3, 1905.

Children:

- a. Emma Jane.⁹
- b. Lydie.⁹
- c. Anne.⁹
- F. Elizabeth,⁸ b. Sept. 9, 1834, d. Mar. 23, 1909; m. John Fryer.
- G. Mary,⁸ b. Nov. 14, 1836, d. July 21, 1866; m. Jones.
- H. Henry,⁸ b. Mar. 26, 1839, d. May 9, 1911; m. (1); m. (2) Anna

Child by first wife:

- a. Charles Henry,⁹ b. Apr. 7, 1866, Philadelphia, Pa., d. June 14, 1928, Louisville, Ky.; m. summer of 1893, Chicago, Catherine Techler Boxel, b. May 30, 1866, Chicago. Living at Elmhurst, Ill., in 1943.

Children, all born at Chicago:

- 1) Ada Mabel,¹⁰ b. Oct. 21, 1894, m. Edward P. Therrien.
- 2) Spencer Earl,¹⁰ b. May 4, 1896, living at Chicago, Ill., in 1943; m. May 5, 1917, Myrtle Guthrie.

Children, all born at Chicago:

- i) Charlotte Luciel,¹¹ b. Mar. 21, 1918.
- ii) Robert Henry,¹¹ b. Feb. 16, 1922; d. Oct. 10, 1923.
- iii) Spencer Earl,¹¹ b. Aug. 9, 1924; serving in the U. S. Army in 1943.
- iv) Allan Richard,¹¹ b. Oct. 12, 1926.
- v) Jean Marie,¹¹ b. Oct. 15, 1928.
- 3) Lillian Edna,¹⁰ b. Feb. 28, 1898, d. June 4, 1906, Chicago.
- 4) Ethel May,¹⁰ b. May 7, 1901, m. F. Bruce Harris.
- 5) Harry Lavern,¹⁰ b. July 8, 1902, d. Sept. 16, 1902.
- 6) Mary Elizabeth,¹⁰ b. Sept. 1, 1904, m. George Schlecht.
- 7) Mildred Irene,¹⁰ b. Aug. 12, 1906, m. Fred H. Brandt.
- 8) Raymond Alvin,¹⁰ b. Apr. 1, 1908, m. Evelyn Paider.
- 9) Richard Tyson,¹⁰ b. July 22, 1909; serving in the U. S. Army in 1943.
- I. Martha,⁸ b. Oct. 22, 1841, d. Feb. 22, 1896; m. (1) Harry Cochran, d. about 1893; m. (2) about 1895, Abraham Stauffer.
- J. Aaron,⁸ b. Oct. 28, 1843, d. May 21, 1911; m. Jan. 16, 1872, Ella C. Weirman, b. Jan. 15, 1854, d. Aug. 26, 1928.
He resided in Philadelphia, Pa.

Children, all born at Philadelphia:

- a. Howard Evans,⁹ b. Dec. 9, 1872, living at Philadelphia, Pa., in 1943; m. Oct. 24, 1899, Clara Mae Keichline, b. June 30, 1878, Philadelphia, d. June 30, 1922, Willow Grove, Montgomery Co., Pa.

Children:

- 1) Anna Mae,¹⁰ b. July 19, 1900, Philadelphia, Pa., m. July

- 2, 1921, Allen Dean Mumford.
- 2) George Aaron,¹⁰ b. Nov. 13, 1902, Philadelphia, Pa.
 - 3) Florence Jeanette,¹⁰ b. Sept. 4, 1904, Philadelphia, Pa., m. Feb. 22, 1924, Newton Byron Bean.
 - 4) Elmer Spencer,¹⁰ b. Mar. 6, 1907, Philadelphia, Pa., m. Mar. 28, 1942, Harriet Neith.
 - 5) Howard Evans, Jr.,¹⁰ b. Dec. 14, 1909, Philadelphia, Pa., m. Apr. 13, 1934, Edna Smith.
 - 6) Lavinia,¹⁰ b. May 2, 1912, Edison, Bucks Co., Pa., m. Aug. 22, 1936, Daniel E. O'Connor.
 - 7) Delores Mae,¹⁰ b. Aug. 17, 1913, Willow Grove, Montgomery Co., Pa., d. Sept. 1, 1921, Willow Grove.
 - 8) Edward Francis,¹⁰ b. Mar. 6, 1915, Willow Grove, Montgomery Co., Pa., unm.
 - 9) Charles Henry,¹⁰ b. Sept. 23, 1916, Willow Grove, Montgomery Co., Pa., d. Dec. 20, 1936, Norristown, Montgomery Co.
- b. William Wesley,⁹ b. Jan. 26, 1875, d. Mar. 7, 1918, Philadelphia, Pa.; m. July 25, 1900, Marion Fisher Benner, b. at Philadelphia, d. July 23, 1933, Philadelphia.

Children, all born at Philadelphia:

- 1) Ruth Virginia,¹⁰ b. Aug. 25, 1901.
- 2) Ella Catherine,¹⁰ b. Oct. 21, 1905.
- 3) Grace Naomi,¹⁰ b. Mar. 25, 1908.
- 4) Ann Mae,¹⁰ b. May 27, 1910.

c. Isaac Spencer,⁹ b. Dec. 30, 1876, d. May 29, 1927; m. Jan. 26, 1900, Lena Keichline.

d. Walter Alfa,⁹ b. Feb. 14, 1879, living at Philadelphia, Pa., in 1943; m. Apr., 1899, Katherine Keichline, b. Jan. 15, 18—, Philadelphia, Pa.

Children, all born at Philadelphia:

1) Elmer Elsworth,¹⁰ b. Apr. 7, 1900, d. Apr. 22, 1900.

2) Charles Henry,¹⁰ b. Sept. 1, 1901, m. Mar. 14, 1942, Sarah M. Bates, b. Dec. 1, 1904, Philadelphia, Pa.

3) Edwin Harold,¹⁰ b. Sept. 7, 1903, living at Philadelphia, Pa., in 1943; m. June 23, 1922, Mildred Hall Matsinger, b. July 9, 1904, Philadelphia.

Children, all born at Philadelphia:

i) Florence Mildred,¹¹ b. Aug. 19, 1923.

ii) Edwin Harold, Jr.,¹¹ b. May. 5, 1929.

iii) Janet Elva,¹¹ b. Aug. 26, 1934.

iv) Delores Jennie,¹¹ b. Nov. 10, 1936.

v) Walter Francis,¹¹ b. Oct. 15, 1938.

vi) James Richard,¹¹ b. Oct. 2, 1941.

4) Walter Alfa, Jr.,¹⁰ b. Jan. 9, 1910, d. Apr. 11, 1927.

5) Katherine Jeanette,¹⁰ b. Apr. 5, 1915.

e. Etta Weirman,⁹ b. Sept. 14, 1881, m. July 26, 1905, Henry Fillman.

f. Mary Emma,⁹ b. Mar. 20, 1884, m. (1) Apr. 29, 1905, William Druck-

enmiller; m. (2) July 8, 1929, Dr.
John Malinas.

g. Joseph Henry,⁹ b. Oct. 12, 1887,
d. May 9, 1889.

h. Morris Franklin,⁹ b. Aug. 13, 1890,
living at Sellersville, Bucks Co.,
Pa., in 1943; m. Jan. 14, 1911,
Laura Elizabeth Rey, b. Feb. 18,
1891, West Rockhill Twp., Bucks
Co., Pa.

Children, all born at Quaker-
town, Bucks Co., Pa.:

1) Elwood Berthold,¹⁰ b. July 23,
1913, m. July 15, 1932, Jean-
ette Bronstein, b. Jan. 20,
1913.

Children:

i) Joan Elizabeth.¹¹

ii) Ruth Edna.¹¹

2) Franklin Rey,¹⁰ b. Sept. 11,
1917, d. same day.

i. Charles Edwin,⁹ b. Oct. 28, 1896,
living at Philadelphia, Pa., in
1943; m. 1921, Matilda Frees, b.
Feb. 12, 1900, Chester, Delaware
Co., Pa.

Children, all born at Philadel-
phia, Pa.:

1) Esther Matilda,¹⁰ b. Nov. 30,
1922, d. Dec. 11, 1922.

2) Robert Charles,¹⁰ b. Apr. 9,
1924.

3) David Wesley,¹⁰ b. June 8,
1926.

4) Edna May,¹⁰ b. Aug. 12, 1928.

5) Edith Winnie,¹⁰ b. Feb. 3,
1931.

к. Edward,⁸ b. Oct. 24, 1845, d. about 1920;
m.

Children:

a. Lydia,⁹ b.; d. 1938, m.
..... Fiddler.

b. Catherine,⁹ a sister in the Order of
St. Francis.

4. Christ⁷ (Christian or Christopher *Heverly*),
b. 1805, d. after 1860, prob. Center Co., Pa.;
m. (1); m. (2) 1841-42, Sarah
....., b. 1823.

He went to Center Co., Pa., and resided in
Haines Twp. in 1860.

Children by the first wife:

- A. George,⁸ b. 1831.
B. Henry,⁸ b. 1833, m. Sarah Jonson.
C. Francis Steel,⁸ b. 1834, m. Mary,
b. 1835.

Child:

- a. Henry,⁹ b. 1859.
D. James,⁸ b. 1836, m. Eliza
E. Christian (Christopher?),⁸ b. 1840, m.
Mary E.....

Child by the second wife:

- F. Rebecca J.⁸

5. Catherine⁷ (*Everly*), b. about 1807, m. 1828,
Berks Co., Pa., Miles Miller Carpenter. Re-
sided at Roxborough, Philadelphia Co., Pa.

Children of John Jacob⁶ (*Everley*) by second
wife:

6. Joseph⁷ (*Heverly*), b. 1814, m. 1840, Mar-
garet

He resided in Ferguson Twp., Center Co.,
Pa., in 1860.

Children:

- A. George,⁸ b. 1841.
B. Elizabeth,⁸ b. 1842.
C. William,⁸ b. 1844.
D. Ellen A.,⁸ b. 1845.
E. Joseph,⁸ b. 1847.
F. Emma J.,⁸ b. 1857.
G. James,⁸ b. Sept. 1859.

7. Harriet⁷ (*Everly*), b. 1815, resided at Phila-
delphia in 1870.

8. Anna⁷ (*Everly*), b. 1818, resided at Philadel-
phia in 1870.

9. Louisa⁷ (*Everly*), b. 1821-22, resided at Phila-
delphia in 1870.

- v. Joseph W.⁶ (*Everly*), b. Mar. 17, 1774, Lancaster,
Pa., d. Nov. 22, 1857, Daviess Co., Mo.; m. (1)
about 1795, perhaps Elizabeth Lucomb; m. (2)

Sept. 23, 1813, Hannah Jonas, b. June 21, 1790, in Md., d. Mar. 20, 1855, Daviess Co.

He was a carpenter. He resided in Hocking Co., O., in 1820, and Daviess Co., Mo., in 1850.

Children by first wife:

1. Elizabeth H.,⁷ b. 1797, in N. J., d. after 1877, Washington, D. C.; m. about 1820, Nathan Mullican (Mulliken), b. 1800, in Md., d. 1877, Washington.
2. Samuel,⁷ b. 1803, d. about 1810.
3. Joseph W.,⁷ b. 1806. No further record of this man has been discovered, but it is thought that he may have founded the town of Everly, Clay Co., Iowa.
4. Daughter,⁷ b. about 1809.

Children by second wife:

5. Katherine Anne Wyatt,⁷ b. 1815, m. 1835, John Mikels, living at Jamesport, Daviess Co., Mo., in 1880.
6. John Jonas,⁷ b. Mar. 6, 1817, Somerset Co., Pa., d. Dec. 11, 1901, Jameson, Daviess Co., Mo.; m. Nov. 26, 1838-39, Versailles, Morgan Co., Mo., Icyphena Seat, b. Feb. 4, 1820, d. Nov. 10, 1901, dau. of Littleton and Elizabeth (Montgomery) Seat.

He resided in Morgan Co., Cooper Co., and Daviess Co., Mo.

Children, all born in Daviess Co., Mo.:

- A. Mary Elizabeth,⁸ b. Dec. 10, 1840, m Joseph T. Meadows.
- B. Samuel Henry,⁸ b. Sept. 17, 1842, m. (1) Oct. 6, 1864, Laura Harbord, d. Mar. 5, 1868; m. (2) Feb. 23, 1871, Julia A. Meadows.

Children by first wife:

- a. John Bunyan,⁹ b. 1866.
- b. James M.,⁹ b. 1868, d. Aug. 1914;
m.

Children:

- 1) Charles.¹⁰
- 2) Kermit.¹⁰

Children by second wife:

- c. Phena,⁹ b., d. Aug., 1914.

- d. Molly.⁹
- e. Virginia E.,⁹ m. Ira Maltsbarger.
- f. Ida,⁹ m. B. A. Dunbar.
- g. Edgar B.⁹
- c. Martha Ann,⁸ b. July 29, 1846, d. Mar. 9, 1884; m. Solomon Wiles.
- d. Hannah Catherine,⁸ b. Sept. 23, 1848, d. Apr. 18, 1933; m. Mar. 28, 1866, Dr. George T. Netherton.
- e. William Clinton,⁸ b. Oct. 30, 1850, d. Jan. 5, 1916, Jameson, Daviess Co., Mo.; m. Nov. 21, 1872, Laura B. Feurt, b. May 15, 1854, d. Jan. 6, 1916, Jameson.

Children, all born in Daviess Co., Mo.:

- a. Luella Jane,⁹ b. June 10, 1873, d. Apr. 23, 1927; m. Cort Feurt.
- b. Critten Charles,⁹ b. July 22, 1882, living at Gallatin, Daviess Co., in 1943; m. (1) Mar. 6, 1907, Dora Kemp, b. Oct. 20, 1884, Daviess Co., d. Aug. 31, 1922, Jameson, Daviess Co.; m. (2) Dec. 28, 1924, Virgie (Virginia) Harlow, b. 1886.

Children by first wife, all born in Daviess Co., Mo.:

- 1) Ruby Louise,¹⁰ b. Mar. 10, 1908, unkm.
- 2) Mamie Alice,¹⁰ b. Nov. 3, 1909, unkm.
- 3) John Kemp,¹⁰ b. May 8, 1911, living at Kansas City, Mo., in 1943; m. Mar. 5, 1936, Velma McLane, b. Mar. 7, 1910, Daviess Co.
- 4) Mary Ellen,¹⁰ b. June 28, 1913, d. July 5, 1938, Bethany, Harrison Co., Mo.; m. Apr. 5, 1932, Julius Bernard.
- 5) Laura Frances,¹⁰ b. Nov. 4, 1916.
- 6) Charles William,¹⁰ b. Aug. 31, 1922, unkm.; serving in the U. S. Army in 1943.

Child by the second wife:

7) Jack Critten,¹⁰ b. Oct. 25, 1928.

c. Sarah Roe,⁹ b. May. 4, 1891, m. June 17, 1917, Virgil J. Johnson.

f. Maria Jane,⁸ b. Apr. 16, 1853, m. Adelbert Netherton.

g. Daughter,⁸ b. Aug. 21, 1855, d. Sept. 11, 1855.

h. James Oscar,⁸ b. Aug. 21, 1856, d. Sept. 21, 1857.

i. Emma Ellen,⁸ b. Aug. 22, 1858, d. Oct. 19, 1858.

j. John Kenny,⁸ b. July 25, 1860, d. July 19, 1930, Jameson, Daviess Co., Mo.; m. Sept. 1, 1886, Atlanta Florence Godman, b. May 14, 1865, Gilman, Mo., d. Sept. 3, 1936, Jameson.

Child:

a. Clara Belle,⁹ b. Sept. 23, 1892, Jameson, Daviess Co., Mo., living at Lincoln, Neb., in 1943; m. (1) Sept. 15, 1913, Robert Irving; m. (2) June 3, 1939, Clyde Botkins.

k. Joseph Bunyan,⁸ b. Oct. 22, 1862, d. July 11, 1863.

7. C. Henry,⁷ b. Feb. 9, 1818, Logantown, Hocking Co., O., d. Dec. 8, 1893, St. Louis, Mo., aged 75 yrs., 10 mos.; m. (1) 1840-41, Hulda Phillips, b. 1823, in Illinois; m. (2) Aug. 19, 1861, Portland, Me., Maria Hatch, d. about 1881, bur. Bloomington, McLean Co., Ill.; m. (3) 1883, Charlotte Trout.

Children by first wife:

a. Joseph William,⁸ b. 1842-43, in Missouri, d. about 1890, Washington, D. C.; m. Margaret

Child:

a. Maude.⁹

b. Mary E.,⁸ b. 1844, in Missouri.

Children by second wife:

c. Ada Frances Margaret,⁸ b. Feb. 14, 1864, Bloomington, Ill., d. Feb. 22, 1943,

Bowling Green, Mo.; m. Francis Eugene Clark.

D. Anna Mercy,⁸ b. Oct. 25, 1865, Bloomington, Ill., d. Mar. 2, 1943, San Francisco, Calif.; m. (1) Walter Ford; m. (2) Reel.

E. Alexander Burgess,⁸ b. Jan. 28, 1869, m. Nellie

Children:

a. Mildred.⁹

b. Blanche.⁹

F. Charles Henry,⁸ b. Dec. 4, 1872, living at Chicago, in 1943; m. Feb. 20, 1895, St. Louis, Mo., Alby Wenke, b. Sept. 10, 1876.

Children:

a. Virginia Bennet,⁹ b. Aug. 18, 1897, St. Louis, Mo., d. July 9, 1898, St. Louis.

b. Alan Henry,⁹ b. Sept. 11, 1900, St. Louis, Mo., d. Jan. 20, 1927, New York, N. Y., buried in St. Louis; unm.

8. Lucy,⁷ b. 1822, in Ohio, m. Peter Bear, b. 1815, in Ohio.

9. William Wallace,⁷ b. 1825, in Ohio, d. Sept. 7, 1869, Daviess Co., Mo.; m. (1) Mar. 22, 1845, Hannah Whitt, b. May 22, 1828, in Virginia, d. Sept. 13, 1861, Daviess Co.; m. (2) 1862-63, Mary A. Brown, b. 1832, in Indiana, d. Daviess Co.

Children by first wife, all born in Daviess Co., Mo.:

A. Ann E.,⁸ b. Feb. 5, 1847, d. May 11, 1928; m. Washington Whitman.

B. Caroline,⁸ b. Dec. 27, 1849, d. Oct. 14, 1924; m. John Bunyan Hays.

C. Sarah,⁸ b. 1851, d. in infancy.

D. Amanda,⁸ b. 1853, m. Jasper Hays.

E. Lydia,⁸ b. Sept. 11, 1856, d. July 25, 1932; m. Robert Foster.

F. Charles Henry,⁸ b. Dec. 1, 1858, Marion Twp., Daviess Co., Mo., living at Galla-

tin, Daviess Co., in 1943; m. Feb. 22, 1882, Mary E. Ashbrook.

Children:

a. William Forest,⁹ m. Alma B. Martin.

Children:

1) Helen.¹⁰

2) William.¹⁰

b. Zella,⁹ d. in infancy.

c. Homer,⁹ d. in infancy.

d. Fleet,⁹ d. in infancy.

e. Webster,⁹ d. in infancy.

Children by second wife, all born in Daviess Co., Mo.:

G. Hannah,⁸ b. 1864.

H. Ida,⁸ b. 1865, d. Sept. 13, 1866.

I. Ella,⁸ b. 1867, m. Lew Brown.

J. Laura,⁸ b. 1869, m. Joseph Ingram.

vi. Katherine⁶ (*Everly*), b. about 1776.

vii. Elizabeth⁶ (*Everly*), b. 1785.

10. CHRISTOPHER⁶ HEVERLY, (*Samuel Henry*,⁵ *George*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *George Wyatt*,² *Charles Nicholas*,¹ *Charles*,^z *John*,^y *Thomas*,^x *John*^w).

He was born February 16, 1769, in Oxford Township, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, and died October 24, 1848, in Howard Township, Center County, Pennsylvania. He married first, about 1793,, who died in childbirth about 1795-96; and second, in 1798, Hannah Colburn, who was born about 1781, and died April 12, 1856, in Howard Township, Center County, Pennsylvania.

After the death of Christopher's first wife, their only child, a son, lived with the Heverly grandparents. Then the grandmother died, and soon afterwards Christopher married again so the son returned to his father's home. There are indications that the grandfather, Samuel Henry Eveleigh, or Heverly, also married again about this time.

Christopher Heverly's birthplace is established by the statement given by his son, Henry, in the census enumeration of 1880, and by family records.

In the United States Census of 1810, Christopher Heverly (spelled Everly) is shown as residing in Warwick Township, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; in the Census of 1830, his name is given as Heverly and he is located in Spring Township, Center County, Pennsylvania; and in the Census of 1840, his name is again spelled Heverly and he is living in Howard Township, Center County, Pennsylvania.

He assisted his father in the conveying of goods from Philadelphia to Pittsburg(h). They first used pack-horses and later the famous Conestoga wagons.²¹⁸ He evidently selected his residence at a strategic place on the route.

Christopher's brothers seemed to have preferred the spelling *Everly*, which was very similar to the

218. See pages 111-2.

old family name of *Eveleigh*, but he and his sons continued the name as *Heverly*.

Child by first wife:²¹⁹

- i. Son⁷ (probably Samuel), b. 1795-96, d. aged about 17.

Children by second wife:

- ii. Hetty,⁷ b. 1799, Lancaster Co., Pa.; m. James Hughes.
- iii. Jeremiah,⁷ b. 1800, Lancaster Co., Pa., d. Dec. 4, 1864; m. (1) Polly Hughes; m. (2) Mary, b. 1804, d. July 4, 1881.

He lived in Boggs Twp., Center Co., Pa.

Children by second wife:

1. Henry,⁸ b. 1826.
 2. Hannah,⁸ b. 1829.
 3. Christopher,⁸ b. 1832.
 4. James,⁸ b. 1834.
 5. Martha,⁸ b. 1836.
 6. Tamzin,⁸ b. 1839.
 7. Charles,⁸ b. 1847.
- iv. Ellen,⁷ b. 1803, m. Logan.
 - v. Tamzine,⁷ b. 1804, m. Schenck.
 - vi. George Washington,⁷ b. 1806, d. Oct. 11, 1854; m. (1) Sept. 2, 1832, Elizabeth Waddle; m. (2) Aug. 8, 1838, Susanna James, b. May 10, 1818, d. Feb. 22, 1872, Howard Twp., Center Co., Pa.

He lived in Beach Creek Twp., Clinton Co., Pa.

Children by first wife:

1. Daughter,⁸ perhaps Fannie.
2. Daughter?⁸
3. Son?⁸

Children by second wife, all born in Beach Creek Twp., Clinton Co., Pa.:

4. Wesley,⁸ b. 1840, m. Sarah Jane Kunes, b. 1843. They resided in Blanchard, Center Co., Pa.

219. The data about the children and descendants of Christopher Heverly have been compiled from census records, and information furnished by descendants.

Children, all born in Center Co., Pa.:

- A. George Washington,⁹ b. 1863.
- B. James A.,⁹ b. 1865.
- C. David Edward,⁹ b. 1867, living at Howard, Center Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Myrtle Lucille Williams, b. 1870, Blanchard, Center Co., Pa.

Child:

- a. Reuben Guy,¹⁰ b. Mar. 26, 1892, living at Howard, Center Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Apr. 5, 1912, Lucy Mae Shope, b. Feb. 12, 1895, Howard.

Children, born at Howard, Center Co., Pa.:

- 1) Rev. Harris Edward,¹¹ b. Oct. 2, 1913, living at North Andover, Essex Co., Mass., in 1943; m. Isabel B.
- 2) Virginia Mae,¹¹ b. Mar. 26, 1916.

D. Linna M.,⁹ b. 1870.

- 5. Joseph,⁸ b. 1843, m. Susan Bowmaster.
- 6. Temperance,⁸ b. 1845, d. Tyrone, Blair Co., Pa., m. John DeLong.
- 7. Elizabeth,⁸ b. 1847, d. Du Bois, Clearfield Co., Pa., m. Henry Lose.
- 8. Charles,⁸ b. July 6, 1849, d. Oct. 2, 1917, Beach Creek Twp., Clinton Co., Pa.; m. Dec. 24, 1877, Annie Sarah McGee, b. Sept. 2, 1858.

Children, all born in Beach Creek Twp., Clinton Co., Pa.:

- A. Cora Santee,⁹ b. Apr. 20, 1878, d. Oct. 17, 1942, Milesburg, Center Co., Pa.; m. Michael F. Flynn.
- B. Jesse Carrol,⁹ b. Feb. 28, 1880, living at Kalamazoo, Mich., in 1943; m. Sept. 7, 1905, Margaret Downs, b. Dec. 23, 1882.

Children:

- a. John Saylor,¹⁰ b. Aug. 25, 1906, Elk Co., Pa., unm.
- b. Mary Ann,¹⁰ b. July 23, 1909, Kalamazoo, Mich., m. May 6, 1937, Harold N. Fitting.

- c. Pauline Mae,¹⁰ b. May 15, 1912, Kalamazoo, Mich., m. Sept. 14, 1935, Frank D. Dailey.
- c. John Sherman,⁹ b. Feb. 15, 1882, living at Philadelphia, Pa., in 1943; m. Sept. 5, 1917, Ethel Vera Mason.
- d. Nellie Creswell,⁹ b. May 6, 1884, d. May 3, 1897.
- e. Merrill Mack,⁹ b. Apr. 16, 1887, living at Philadelphia, Pa., in 1943; m. June 12, 1915, Minnie Alice Widdowes, b. Sept. 28, 1886.
- f. Raymond Allan,⁹ b. Sept. 16, 1889, living at Kalamazoo, Mich., in 1943; m. Oct. 1, 1914, Willnetta Adelene Pollock, b. Sept. 22, 1896, Washington, Pa.

Child:

- a. Adelene Luella,¹⁰ b. May 12, 1916, Kalamazoo, Mich., m. Apr. 1, 1939, Clare W. Currey.
- g. Helen Elizabeth,⁹ b. Jan. 16, 1891, d. Aug. 3, 1917.
- h. Doyle Phillips,⁹ b. Apr. 21, 1894, living in 1943; m. Aug. 25, 1931, Freda Pethick, b. Nov. 19, 1900, d. May 29, 1940.
- i. Hazel Joann,⁹ b. Mar. 25, 1896, living in 1943; m. June 13, 1942, Floyd A. Yearick.

- 9. George Washington,⁸ b. Feb. 4, 1853, Center Co., Pa., d. May 30, 1937, Brockway, Jefferson Co., Pa.; m. Dec. 25, 1877, Isabell McMinn, b. Nov. 31, 1861, d. May 30, 1910, Brockway.

Children, all believed born at Du Bois, Clearfield Co., Pa.:

- a. John Hoey,⁹ b. Sept. 3, 1878, living in 1943; m. Sept. 15, 1909, Geneva Elizabeth Lowers, b. Mar. 16, 1890.

Children:

- a. Malcolm Lee,¹⁰ b. June 23, 1910, serving in the U. S. Navy, in 1943.
- b. Lawrence Hoey,¹⁰ b. Apr. 16, 1912.

c. George Wesley,¹⁰ b. July 6, 1914, living at Du Bois, Clearfield Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Apr. 9, 1939, Dorothy Ermyl Keller, b. Apr. 4, 1915.

Child:

1) Harry Wesley,¹¹ b. June 16, 1941.

d. Althea Elizabeth,¹⁰ b. Jan. 28, 1917.

e. Robert Vernon,¹⁰ b. June 7, 1919, living at Du Bois, Clearfield Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Jan. 10, 1941, Margaret Imelda O'Connor, b. Nov. 12, 1921.

Child:

1) Robert Vernon, Jr.,¹¹ b. Apr. 6, 1943.

f. Naomi LaRue,¹⁰ b. Aug. 25, 1925.

B. Charles.⁹

c. Daughter,⁹ m. J. M. Wood.

11. vii. HENRY ADAMS,⁷ b. Mar. 26, 1808. See below.

viii. Christopher J.,⁷ b. Feb. 16, 1810, d. Sept. 5, 1854; m. 1832, Eliza J. Steel, b. 1809, d. 1852, dau. of Francis and Elizabeth (Cary) Steel.

Children:

1. Francis Steel,⁸ b. 1833, d. 1916, Spring Twp., Center Co., Pa.; m. (1) Hannah Poorman, b. 1835, d. about 1874, dau. of Michael Poorman; m. (2) 1878, Mary Anne Scanlon, b. 1858, d. 1892, Center Co., Pa., dau. of Patrick and Bridget (Nolan) Scanlon.

Children, by first wife, all born in Center Co., Pa.:

A. Henry,⁹ b. 1859, m. Carrie Calvert.

B. Eugene H.,⁹ b. 1861-62, m. Rilla Stewart.

c. John,⁹ b. 1865-66, m. Esther Bossinger.

d. Francis,⁹ b. 1867.

Child by second wife:

E. Carolyn Inez,⁹ b. 1879, Spring Twp., Center Co., Pa., d. 1921; m. 1903, Clyde Irvin Blackford, b. 1871, d. 1928.

2. Hannah,⁸ b. 1835, d. 1853.

3. Christopher John,⁸ b. June 30, 1837, Boiling Spring, now Avemann, near Bellefonte, Center Co., Pa., d. 1901, Salt Lake City, Utah; m. (1) Sara Hechinger, d. Mar., 1867, Toledo, O.; m. (2) Eliza Hechinger, who survived him. Sara and Eliza were known on the stage as the Duval sisters.

He was known as "Col. Jack H. Haverly" in the entertainment world. He was considered to have been the greatest minstrel manager in America. At one time his income was between ten and twenty thousand dollars a day.

4. James,⁸ b. Aug. 1, 1839, d. June 1, 1910, buried in La Porte, Ind.
5. Rebecca Jane,⁸ b. 1845, d. 1926, buried in Bellefonte, Center Co., Pa.

- ix. Charles M.,⁷ b. 1811, d. 1876; m. 1831, Rosanna Treaster, b. 1813-14, d. 1886.

He resided in Antis Twp., Huntingdon Co., Pa., in 1840.

Children:

1. Henry,⁸ b. 1833.
2. Jacob Treaster,⁸ b. Aug. 7, 1835, d. 1905; m. Sept. 8, 1858, Martha Jane Lamborn, b. Mar. 22, 1838, d. 1917.

He resided at Tyrone, Blair Co., Pa.

Children:

- A. Samuel,⁹ b. May 15, 1859, Bradford, McKean Co., Pa., d. June 1, 1902, Pittsburgh, Pa.; m. 1891, Effie R. Gardner, b. 1871, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., d. Feb. 20, 1936, prob. Toledo, O., daughter of William Gardner, of Altoona.

Children:

- a. William Samuel,¹⁰ b. June 30, 1893, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., m. Dec. 11, 1937, Nellie Corwin Higbee, b. Mar. 18, 1901, Jeffersonville, Fayette Co., O.

Child:

- 1) Elizabeth Ann,¹¹ b. Oct. 8, 1938, Toledo, O.

- b. Chester,¹⁰ b. 1895, d. 1896.
- c. Florence Mae,¹⁰ b. Sept. 8, 1899, m. 1926, John Shanner.
- d. Thelma Elizabeth,¹⁰ b. June 18, 1902, unm.

- B. Sarah,⁹ b. Jan. 9, 1862, Bellewood, Blair Co., Pa., d. 1924; m. John Ewings.
- c. William,⁹ b. Apr. 2, 1864, Tyrone, Blair Co., Pa., d. May 30, 1893, McCann's Crossing, near Tyrone, Blair Co., Pa.; m. 1885, Laura Gardner, living in 1943, daughter of William Gardner, of Altoona, Blair Co., Pa.

Children:

- a. Forrest,¹⁰ b. 1886, d. 1925; unm.
- b. Earl Chester,¹⁰ b. 1888, m. and living at Los Angeles, Calif, in 1943. Children not known.
- c. Olive,¹⁰ b. 1891, d. 1894.
- d. Hannah Martha,¹⁰ b. 1894, living at Sacramento, Calif., in 1943; m. 1923, Richard Hammett.
- D. John Henry,⁹ b. May 16, 1866, Tyrone, Blair Co., Pa., d. 1914; unm.
- E. Arminta,⁹ b. Nov. 16, 1868, Tyrone, Blair Co., Pa., d. 1928; m. Ira W. Cook.
- F. Charles Russell,⁹ b. Sept. 4, 1871, d. Nov. 15, 1872, Tyrone, Blair Co., Pa.
- G. Rosie,⁹ b. Jan. 16, 1875, d. Oct. 28, 1882, Tyrone, Blair Co., Pa.
- H. Charlotte May,⁹ b. Mar. 22, 1878, Tyrone, Blair Co., Pa., living at Tyrone, in 1943; m. 1910, Thomas Ellsworth Snyder, b. 1864, d. 1920.

- 3. Charles,⁸ b. 1838, d. 1884; m. Hannah Bell.

Children:

- A. Anna,⁹ m. Blair Beals.
- B. Ida,⁹ m. Charles Williams.
- c. Frank,⁹ m. Diana Gatehouse.

Children:

- a. Beryl,¹⁰ d. 1918.
- b. Walter.¹⁰

4. Samuel James,⁸ b. 1841, d. 1862.
5. Catherine Anne,⁸ b. 1843, d. 1926; m. Isaac Hull, d. 1882.
6. William Plummer,⁸ b. 1845, d. 1891; m. 1865, Mary Elizabeth McCool.

Children:

- A. Martha Jane,⁹ b. 1868, d. 1930; m. 1884, Andrew Freeman.
- B. Harry Harrison,⁹ b. 1869, d. 1912, m. ...
- C. Clara,⁹ b. 1870.
- D. Lillie Belle,⁹ b. 1874.
- E. George Henry,⁹ b. 1880.
- F. Samuel L.,⁹ b. 1882.
- G. Nettie,⁹ b. 1884.
- H. Nellie,⁹ b. 1887.
- I. Benjamin Harrison,⁹ b. 1889.
7. Hannah,⁸ b. 1847, d. 1930; m. 1866, William Young, b. 1840, d. 1934.
8. Christopher,⁸ b. 1848, m. Elizabeth Mothersbaugh.

Children:

- A. Jacob.⁹
- B. Rose Ann.⁹
- C. Christopher.⁹
9. Mary Alice,⁸ b. 1856, d. 1931; m. 1878, John Langenbacker, b. 1850, d. 1930.
10. James,⁸ m. Elizabeth Danley.

Children:

- A. James,⁹ b. 1878.
- B. Jessie,⁹ m. Charles Albright.
11. George,⁸ m. Mary Henderson.

Children:

- A. Minnie.⁹
- B. Robie,⁹ d. Feb. 26, 1943, Delaware, O., m. Charles Bass.
- C. Verna.⁹
- D. George.⁹
- x. Lavina,⁷ b. 1812.

- xi. Nancy,⁷ b. Jan. 1813.
- xii. James M.,⁷ b. Oct. 14, 1814, d. Aug. 14, 1879; m. (1) about 1835, Mary Tipton, daughter of William Tipton, of Howard Twp., Center Co., Pa. She is said to have died Dec. 19, 1836, in childbirth. She left an only child, Mary Amanda; m. (2) about 1838, Lydia Bittner, b. Mar. 5, 1820, d. Nov. 2, 1868, age 48 years, 7 months, 28 days, Howard Twp.; m. (3) about 1869-70, Christiana (.....) Bechtel, b. 1819, d. about 1872, Howard Twp.; m. (4) about 1873, Delhia A. Case.

James was a resident of Howard Twp., Center Co., Pa.

Child by first wife:

1. Mary Amanda,⁸ b. 1836.

Children by second wife, all born in Howard Twp., Center Co., Pa.:

2. Ellen C.,⁸ b. 1839, d. young.
3. Christopher W.,⁸ b. 1841, d. Oct. 27, 1907, Howard, Center Co., Pa.; m. May Ellen Mann.

Children, all born in Howard Twp., Center Co., Pa.:

- A. George,⁹ unm.
- B. William,⁹ b. May 17, 1872, m. Mary Mann.
- c. Harry,⁹ unm.
- D. Lewis Eugene,⁹ b. Mar. 22, 1880, living at Howard, Center Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Oct. 10, 1904, Edna McKissick, b. Apr. 10, 1885.

Children, all born in Howard Twp., Center Co., Pa.:

- a. Ellen Bertha,¹⁰ b. Oct. 29, 1905, living at Rockford, Ill., in 1943.
- b. Lula Pearl,¹⁰ b. May 15, 1907, living at Lock Haven, Clinton Co., Pa.; m. Floyd Fravel.
- c. Dulty May,¹⁰ b. May 14, 1909, d. Sept. . ., 1941; m. Earl Baldwin.
- d. Hazel Mary,¹⁰ b. Feb. 8, 1911, living at Lock Haven, Clinton Co.,

Pa.; m. June 8, 1935, Theodore Campbell.

e. Alma Gertrude,¹⁰ b. Sept. 19, 1913, living at Hyner, Clinton Co., Pa.; m. Ernest Wert.

f. Glenn Richard,¹⁰ b. June 30, 1915, serving in the United States Army in 1943; unm.

g. Lee Calvin,¹⁰ b. Sept. 6, 1917.

h. Ethel Marie,¹⁰ b. Aug. 27, 1923, living in Howard Twp., Center Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Aug. 6, 1942, Edward Carlton; serving in the United States Army in 1943.

i. Viola Lois,¹⁰ b. Apr. 18, 1924, living in Howard Twp., Center Co., Pa.; Pa.; unm.

j. Celia Orpha,¹⁰ b. Feb. 22, 1926, living in Howard Twp., Center Co., Pa., unm.

ℳ. John E.,⁹ b. Apr. 9, 1884, m. Mary Barnhart.

ℱ. James C.,⁹ m. Long.

4. John Marshall,⁸ b. Mar. 22, 1842, d. Mar. 10, 1905, Howard Twp., Center Co., Pa.; m. (1) about 1864, Emily Moore, b. Mar. 11, 1839, d. June 17, 1868; m. (2) Aug. 5, 1869, Sarah Ann Bechtel, his step-sister, daughter of Christiana (.....) Bechtel, above. Sarah Ann was b. Apr. 23, 1845, d. Sept. 8, 1910, Howard Twp.

Child by first wife:

- a. James Thomas,⁹ b. Feb. 11, 1866, Howard Twp., Center Co., Pa., d. Sept. 30, 1901, Johnsonburg, Elk Co., Pa.; m. Aug. 29, 1895, Ressa Elizabeth Beck, b. June 27, 1870, Marion Twp., Center Co., Pa., living at State College, Center Co., Pa., in 1943.

Child:

- a. Paul Moore,¹⁰ b. July 4, 1896, Howard Twp., Center Co., Pa., m. (1) Sara Remaley, divorced; m. (2)

Feb. 4, 1937, in Mass., Mildred (Gibbs) Goudrean, b. Dec. 2, 1904, Sagamore, Mass.

He was a teacher at State College, Center Co., Pa. He is now a major in the Army of the United States, stationed at Fort Knox, Ky. (1943).

Child by second wife:

1) Joan,¹¹ b. Jan. 3, 1941, Burnett, Tex.

Two children of second wife, *surname Goudrean*, adopted and given the name Heverly:

2) Diane, b. Dec. 30, 1929, New Bedford, Mass.

3) Roberta, b. Oct. 30, 1932, New Bedford, Mass.

Children by second wife:

b. Joseph Franklin,⁹ b. Feb. 9, 1871, Howard Twp., Center Co., Pa., living at Martin, Tenn., in 1943; m. (1) Edna Goodman; m. (2); m. (3)

c. John Irvin,⁹ b. June 27, 1873, Howard Twp., Center Co., Pa., living at Buffalo, N. Y., in 1943; m. May 24, 1893, Rose Blanche Smeal, b. Feb. 9, 1875, Blue Ball, Lancaster Co., Pa.

Children, all born at Irvona, Clearfield Co., Pa.:

a. Earl Marshall,¹⁰ b. Aug. 15, 1894, Irvona, Clearfield Co., Pa., living at Buffalo, N. Y., in 1943; m. (1) July 3, 1915, Esther Charlotte Olson, b. Sept. 7, 1892, Dagus Mines, Elk Co., Pa., d. Oct. 27, 1925, Erie, Pa.; m. (2) June 25, 1926, Gertrude Wilhelmina Eveld, b. Dec. 25, 1899.

Children by first wife:

1) Marshall Irvin,¹¹ b. Sept. 8, 1916, Erie Co., Pa., living at

Buffalo, N. Y., in 1943; m.
Dec. 26, 1937, Buffalo, Mil-
dred Catherine Koertgern.

Children, all born at Buf-
falo, N. Y.:

i) William Earl,¹² b. Mar.
22, 1939.

ii) John Marshall,¹² b.
June 14, 1940.

iii) Richard Irvin,¹² b. June
7, 1941.

2) Dorothy Charlotte,¹¹ b. Feb.
24, 1919, Buffalo, N. Y., d.
May 5, 1930, Cleveland, O.

3) Eleanor Rose,¹¹ b. May 18,
1921, Lackawanna, N. Y.;
m. John Mages.

4) Earl William,¹¹ b. May 1924,
Buffalo, N. Y., d. Oct. 27,
1925, Erie, Pa.

Child by second wife:

5) Earlene Gertrude,¹¹ b. July 8,
1928, Cleveland, O.

b. Charles Vincent,¹⁰ b. Sept. 16, 1898,
d. Sept. 16, 1906, Johnsonburg,
Elk Co., Pa.

d. Harry Eugene,⁹ b. Mar. 13, 1875, Howard
Twp., Center Co., Pa., d. 1934, John-
sonburg, Elk Co., Pa.; m. Elsie Wins-
low, d. 1932-33, Johnsonburg.

Children:

a. Malcolm,¹⁰ m. Hannah

b. Laverne,¹⁰ m. Hillary Rosenhoover.

c. Hope,¹⁰ m, 1934, Paul Resch.

e. Ada Hoover,⁹ b. Aug. 18, 1877, Howard
Twp., Center Co., Pa., d. June 25, 1903,
Howard Twp.; m. Apr. 18, 1899, Sam-
uel V. Greniger.

f. Hensyle Lott,⁹ b. Mar. 28, 1883, Howard
Twp., Center Co., Pa., living at Buf-
falo, N. Y., in 1943; m. Dec. 6, 1905,

Bertha Wonderly, b. Jan. 26, 1887,
Ridgeway, Elk Co., Pa.

Child:

a. Robert Marshall,¹⁰ b. Aug. 3, 1907,
Johnsonburg, Elk Co., Pa., living
at Buffalo, N. Y.; m. Apr. 3, 1930,
Katherine Louise Baker, b. Dec.
16, 1906, Buffalo.

Children, all born at Buffalo,
N. Y.:

1) Robert Marshall,¹¹ b. Feb. 22,
1931.

2) Louise Ann,¹¹ b. Feb. 25, 1932.

3) Arlene Carol,¹¹ b. May 16,
1935.

g. Mary Trafford,⁹ b. Sept. 5, 1889, Howard
Twp., Center Co., Pa., living at Chest-
nut Hill, Philadelphia, Pa., in 1943;
m. May 14, 1932, Kenneth Moore.

5. Hannah,⁸ b. 1844.

6. Susan G.,⁸ b. 1846.

7. Sarah Elizabeth,⁸ b. 1848, d. July 8, 1862; unm.

8. James H.,⁸ b. 1850, d. 1907, Howard, Center
Co., Pa.; m. Alice E., b. 1855, d.
1913, Howard.

9. Nancy Lavina,⁸ b. 1852.

10. William T.,⁸ b. 1853.

11. Nathan,⁸ b. Mar., 1856, d. May 18, 1869, aged
13 yrs. 1 mo., 25 days, Howard, Center Co.,
Pa.

12. Clara C.,⁸ b. 1858.

13. Elmer Ellsworth,⁸ b. May 12, 1861, Howard
Twp., Center Co., Pa., d. June 17, 1931, Mt.
Eagle, Center Co., Pa.; m. (1) Oct. 12, 1879,
Lucy A. Haines, b. Dec. 28, 1862, Mt. Eagle,
d. June 25, 1898, Mt. Eagle; m. (2) Dec. 4,
1899, Annie Fetzer, b. Mt. Eagle.

Children by first wife, all born at Mt. Eagle,
Center Co., Pa.:

a. Delia Barbara,⁹ b. Aug. 15, 1881, d. Jan.
29, 1939, Tyrone, Blair Co., Pa.; m.
Apr. 16, 1901, Benjamin Lucas.

B. Mabel,⁹ b. June 20, 1883, d. Feb. 27, 1926, Lock Haven, Clinton Co., Pa.; m. 1902, George Carpenter.

C. James Orvis,⁹ b. Apr. 15, 1886, d. Aug. 2, 1936, Bellefonte, Center Co., Pa.; m. Apr. 11, 1908, Mabel Strunk, b. Feb. 26, 1883, Howard, Center Co., Pa.:

Children:

a. Cameron Roy,¹⁰ b. Feb. 2, 1909, Howard, Center Co., Pa., m. Sept. 21, 1929, Jane Miller.

b. Earl,¹⁰ b. Nov. 2, 1914, Pittsburgh, Pa., m. June 8, 1936, Frances Heverly.

c. Dale,¹⁰ b. Apr. 12, 1918, Bellefonte, Center Co., Pa., d. Mar. 27, 1920, Bellefonte.

d. Betty Louise,¹⁰ b. June 13, 1921, Bellefonte, Center Co., Pa.

D. Roy Martin,⁹ b. Nov. 1, 1888, d. Mar. 27, 1912.

E. Stanley Ellsworth,⁹ b. Nov. 19, 1891, living at Cleveland, O., in 1943; m. Oct. 21, 1913, Wanda Ellen Dewey, b. Aug. 30, 1893, Ovid, Mich.

Child:

a. Helen Lucy,¹⁰ b. July 21, 1915, Cleveland, O.

F. Lydia Odessa,⁹ b. Oct. 16, 1895, living at Tyrone, Blair Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Jan. 17, 1924, George Miller.

G. Hannah H.,⁹ b. June 10, 1898, d. Sept. 1, 1898.

Children by second wife, all born at Mt. Eagle, Center Co., Pa.:

H. Mildred C.,⁹ b. Mar. 10, 1903, living at Bellefonte, Center Co., Pa., in 1943; m. June 25, 1902, William J. Bryan.

I. Harry T.,⁹ b. Sept. 17, 1904, m. Geraldine Aikey.

J. Beatrice N.,⁹ b. Oct. 30, 1909, m. Ray Dietz.

Child by fourth wife:

14. Orrin,⁸ b. 1875?

11. HENRY ADAMS⁷ HEVERLY (*Christopher,⁶ Samuel Henry,⁵ George,⁴ Samuel,³ George Wyatt,² Charles Nicholas,¹ Charles,^z John,^y Thomas,^x John^w*).

He was born March 26, 1808, in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, and died January 23, 1885, in Clearfield County, Pennsylvania. He married, in 1830, Mary Ann Treaster, who was born August 9, 1812, in Tyrone, Huntingdon County, Pennsylvania, and died November 3, 1881, in Clearfield County, Pennsylvania. She was the daughter of Jacob and (Plummer) Treaster.

He came with his father to Center County, Pennsylvania, in 1821 or 1822, and lived here until he was about seventeen years of age. Then he went to Tyrone, Huntingdon Co., Pennsylvania, to learn the trade of a forgerman at the famous forges there. This area was noted for its iron products for there were ore and coal in abundance, and the various smelters produced the metal ready for conversion by the forgermen into various implements, tools, parts, and equipment. Axles, wagon tires, horse shoes, andirons, cranes, plow parts, nails, spikes, bolts, and braces of various kinds were a few of the things that a forgerman was able to make. Some of the most skillful workers produced ornamental iron objects which are highly valued today as antiques. The forgerman of that day carefully made by hand practically all the various things which are now cast, or stamped by huge machines, in foundries having routine schedule which requires quantity rather than quality.

After he learned this trade he married and moved to Warriors Mark Township, Huntingdon County, Pennsylvania, a few miles from Tyrone. He is shown as living here, with his wife, in the Census of 1830, and his name is given as Henry Everly. The family resided at this place until about 1841.

He then moved to Clearfield County, Pennsylvania, where he followed the business of lumbering for

some time, but finally devoted all his efforts to farming.

He was highly regarded in the community where he lived, as is shown by the following obituary:

An Aged Citizen Gone

Henry Heverly, of Utahville, Clearfield County, departed this life January 23rd, 1885, aged 76 years, 10 months and 29 days. Mr. Heverly settled in Clearfield County, over 43 years ago, locating his home in Beccaria Township, about one mile west of Utahville, where he lived in peace and harmony until he died. He was one of the most estimable citizens of the community in which he lived. Father Heverly, as he was familiarly called, was a consistent member of the M. E. Church for about 48 years. He and his pious wife were the early pioneers of Methodism in Clearfield County. There being no church in the neighborhood for a number of years after their arrival, the Methodist society frequently held their meetings in Father Heverly's house, where all received a hearty welcome and none were turned away hungry. His remains were followed to their last resting place by a large concourse of friends and relatives. Mr. Heverly was the father of 14 children, seven of whom were girls and seven boys, all of whom are living except two boys, who died in childhood, fifty-three grandchildren and sixteen great-grandchildren.²²⁰

Children:²²¹

- i. Christopher G.,⁸ b. about 1831, Tyrone, Huntingdon Co., Pa., d. young.
- ii. Jacob William,⁸ b. 1832, Tyrone, Huntingdon Co., Pa., d. young.
- iii. Hannah Maria,⁸ b. Apr. 1, 1834, Tyrone, Huntingdon Co., Pa., d. Apr. 30, 1885, Clearfield Co., Pa.; m. Joseph Troxell.

The family resided in Clearfield Co., Pa.

Children, *surname Troxell*, all born in Clearfield Co., Pa.:

1. Alexander.⁹

220. *The Clearfield (Penna.) Republican*, Wednesday, February 11, 1885, in the files of the Clearfield Times, Clearfield, Pennsylvania.

221. The data about the children and descendants of Henry Adams Heverly have been compiled from census records, and information furnished by descendants.

2. Henry.⁹
3. Joseph.⁹
4. Mamie.⁹
5. Abraham.⁹
6. Ellen.⁹

iv. Catherine Jane,⁸ b. Jan. 30, 1836, Tyrone, Huntingdon Co., Pa., d. May 2, 1891, Cambria Co., Pa.; unm.

v. Ellen Elizabeth,⁸ b. Jan. 19, 1838, Tyrone, Huntingdon Co., Pa., d. Jan. 3, 1897, Clearfield Co., Pa.; m. Abraham Warrick (Warwick).

The family resided near Coalport, Clearfield Co., Pa.

Children, *surname Warrick*, all born in Clearfield Co., Pa.:

1. Mary.⁹
2. Lincoln.⁹
3. Jane.⁹
4. George.⁹
5. Geary.⁹
6. Luther.⁹

12. vi. SAMUEL UTLEY,⁸ b. Jan. 16, 1840. See below.

vii. William Plummer,⁸ b. Feb. 19, 1842, Fostoria, Blair Co., Pa., d. Feb. 4, 1904, Clearfield Co., Pa.; m. 1866, Barbara Catherine Troxell, b. 1847-8, d. 1924.

He served in Co. E., 125 Regiment, Pennsylvania Militia, in the Civil War.

He lived at Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.

Children, all born at Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.:

1. Mary (Nancy),⁹ b. 1867, d. young, bur. Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.
2. William Grant,⁹ b. 1869, d. 1878, bur. Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.
3. Mamie,⁹ b. 1871, d. 1932, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.; m. Peterson.
4. Charles,⁹ b. 1872, d. 1935, bur. Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.
5. Emma,⁹ b. 1873, d. 1911, bur. Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.; m. Davis.

6. Susan,⁹ b. Oct. 2, 1874, d. 1892, bur. Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.; m. George (?) Shoff.
7. Rosanne,⁹ b. 1876, d. 1940, bur. Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.; m. Peterson.
8. George,⁹ b. 1877, d. 1930, bur. Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.; m. Christine Kephart.
9. Joseph,⁹ b. 1879, d. 1938, bur. Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.; m. Rose O'Shell.
10. Clara,⁹ b. 1882, d. 1892, bur. Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.

viii. Charles Wesley,⁸ b. Apr. 23, 1844, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., d. July 3, 1920, Utahville; m. Mar. 17, 1866, Catherine Eliza Miller, b. Sept. 2, 1848, Iowa, d. Apr. 12, 1931, Houtzdale, Clearfield Co., Pa., daughter of George and Catherine Elizabeth (.) Miller.

He served in the Pennsylvania Militia in the Civil War.

Children:

1. William Utley,⁹ b. Dec. 30, 1866, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., living at Buffalo, N. Y., in 1943; m. (1) 1890, Anna Franks, b. 1868, d. Feb. 17, 1892, Braddock, Allegheny Co., Pa.; m. (2) Nov. 29, 1894, Sarah Catherine Bowers, b. July 22, 1868, d. Sept. 28, 1939.

Child by first wife:

- a. Charles Henry,¹⁰ b. Feb. 11, 1892, Braddock, Allegheny Co., Pa., m. (1) June 3, 1914, East Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa., Elizabeth Jane Caldwell, b. Apr. 25, 1887, Braddock, d. Jan. 27, 1935, Linesville, Crawford Co., Pa.; m. (2) May 30, 1936, Linesville, Eleta Pauline Stevens, b. Dec. 6, 1903, Linesville.

Children by second wife, all born at Youngstown, O.:

- b. Howard Leslie,¹⁰ b. Mar. 14, 1898, living at Buffalo, N. Y., in 1943; m. Oct. 28, 1926, Dorothy Wilhelmina Kroll, b. Sept. 8, 1897, Buffalo.

Child:

- a. Alice Jane,¹¹ b. Nov. 5, 1928, Buffalo, N. Y.
- c. Samuel Bowers,¹⁰ b. Dec. 3, 1899, living at Buffalo, N. Y., in 1943; m. Sept. 15, 1927, Buffalo, Ruth Marion Pilger, b. Mar. 23, 1904, Buffalo.

Children, all born at Buffalo, N. Y.:

- a. Ruth Lelia,¹¹ b. May 10, 1928, d. Mar. 26, 1936, Buffalo, N. Y.
 - b. Norman Richard,¹¹ b. Jan. 4, 1931.
 - c. Craig Bryon,¹¹ b. July 8, 1938.
 - d. Bruce Ronald,¹¹ b. Oct. 31, 1942.
 - d. Elizabeth Belle,¹⁰ b. June 28, 1901, living at Buffalo, N. Y., in 1943; m. Earl Thomas Healy, b. Aug. 28, 1889, Fredonia, N. Y.
2. Abram Joseph,⁹ b. Aug. 11, 1868, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., living at Braddock, Allegheny Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Dec. 22, 1890, Catherine Theresa McMullen, b. Oct. 23, 1872, d. Jan. 25, 1926, Braddock.

Children, all born in Pa.:

- A. Charles Henry,¹⁰ b. June 18, 1892, d. May 16, 1924; m. 1922, Catherine Curtin.

Child:

- a. Kathleen Dolores,¹¹ b. Mar. 3, 1923.
- B. Mabel Mary,¹⁰ b. Apr. 14, 1894.
- c. Stella Mae,¹⁰ b. May 22, 1896, m. John R. Cole.
- d. Ella Agnes,¹⁰ b. Mar. 21, 1898, m. Ivon Lewis Hite.
- E. John Cecil,¹⁰ b. June 18, 1900, living at Youngstown, O., in 1943; m. Helen Munjas, b. Jan. 25, 1905.

Children:

- a. John George,¹¹ b. May 18, 1927, d. Mar. 22, 1929.
- b. Carole Joy,¹¹ b. July 1, 1939.
- c. Rosemary Elaine,¹¹ b. Oct. 2, 1942.
- F. James Herbert,¹⁰ b. June 24, 1902, m. Agnes Joyce, b. Dec. 15, 1905.

Children:

- a. Mabel LaRue,¹¹ b. Sept. 30, 1926.
- b. James Colman,¹¹ b. Sept. 7, 1928.
- g. Harold Abram,¹⁰ b. April 12, 1905, m. Wilma Matos, b. Dec. 5, 1907.

Child:

- a. Harold Joseph,¹¹ b. Sept. 5, 1931.
 - h. Catherine Eunice,¹⁰ b. Feb. 23, 1908, d. Mar. 15, 1908.
 - i. Dorothy Elizabeth,¹⁰ b. Mar. 24, 1914, m. John J. Conahan, b. Oct. 18, 1912.
- 3. John Huston Wesley,⁹ b. Mar. 30, 1870, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., d. June 1930, East Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa.; m. 1893, Rachael Bash.
 - 4. Ann Elizabeth,⁹ b. May 23, 1872, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., d. April 5, 1900, Utahville; m. Jan. 1890, Albert Dunlap.
 - 5. Cecil Clay,⁹ b. Mar. 10, 1874, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., living at West Austintown, Mahoning Co., O., in 1943; m. (1) Mar. 21, 1901, Martha E. Morgan, d. Dec. 18, 1933, West Austintown; m. (2) Nov. 8, 1935, Elizabeth Newhard, d. 1939, West Austintown.
 - 6. James Herbert,⁹ b. Dec. 10, 1875, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., living at Utahville, in 1943; m. Mar., 1902, Susan Davis, b. Utahville.

Children, all born at Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.:

- A. Arthur.¹⁰
 - B. Edna.¹⁰
 - C. Josephine.¹⁰
 - D. Clinton.¹⁰
 - E. Harry.¹⁰
 - F. Roene.¹⁰
 - G. David.¹⁰
 - H. Stella.¹⁰
 - I. Anna.¹⁰
- 7. Harry Treaster,⁹ b. Oct. 4, 1877, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., m. (1) Jan. 1899, Minnie Herdman; m. (2) Ella King.

Children by first wife:

A. Jenette,¹⁰ m. Ernest Davis.

B. Marie,¹⁰ m. John King.

8. George Howe,⁹ b. Jan. 6, 1879, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., d. Aug. 1, 1889, Utahville.
9. Henry,⁹ b. 1881, d. in infancy.
10. Charles Andrew,⁹ b. Mar. 7, 1883, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., d. Aug. 8, 1889, Utahville.
11. Grace Catherine,⁹ b. Oct. 23, 1885, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., living at Houtzdale, Clearfield Co., Pa., in 1943; m. (1) Richard Prisk; m. (2) June 24, 1924, Daniel Samuels.
12. Agnes May,⁹ b. Apr. 29, 1887, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., d. June 17, 1927, Utahville; m. Oct. 29, 1904, Ira Ward Shaw.
13. Ralph,⁹ b. Feb. 5, 1889, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., living at Jacobs Creek, Westmoreland Co., Pa., in 1943; m. (1); m. (2) Sept. 4, 1924, Mary Evans.

Child by first wife, born at Braddock, Allegheny Co., Pa.:

A. Florence,¹⁰ b. Jan. 1, 1913, m. Preston Dibble.

Children by second wife, all born at Braddock, Allegheny Co., Pa.:

B. Harry,¹⁰ b. Jan. 25, 1926.

C. Elizabeth Jane,¹⁰ b. Aug. 1, 1929.

14. Mary Jane,⁹ b. Jan. 30, 1891, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., m. Oct. 1907, Robert Davis.

- ix. Henry Clay,⁸ b. Apr. 7, 1846, Clearfield Co., Pa., d. Apr. 23, 1903, Clearfield Co.; m. Mar. 10, 1870, Louise Bratton.

Children:

1. George William (Wilmer),⁹ b. Jan. 23, 1871, Clearfield Co., Pa., living at Utahville, Clearfield Co., in 1943; m. July 24, 1894, Clearfield Co., Paulina Theresa Ball, b. Nov. 23, 1870, d. May 20, 1934, Utahville.

Children:

A. Nellie¹⁰ } twins b. Mar. 5, 1895, d. at
B. Arthur¹⁰ } birth.

- c. Frederick Irl,¹⁰ b. Feb. 18, 1896, Blandburg, Cambria Co., Pa., living at Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Jan. 14, 1918, Clearfield Co., Florence Margaret Long, b. Aug. 28, 1900, Bolivar, Westmoreland Co., Pa.

Children, all born at Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.:

- a. Willis Correll,¹¹ b. Oct. 30, 1918, d. young.
 - b. Nona Pearl,¹¹ b. Dec. 15, 1919.
 - c. Florence Beatrice,¹¹ b. May 28, 1921.
 - d. Miriam Elaine,¹¹ b. May 30, 1924.
 - e. Frederick Irl,¹¹ b. April 2, 1928.
 - f. Ethel May,¹¹ b. Aug. 29, 1930.
 - g. Benjamin Harold,¹¹ b. Apr. 5, 1933.
 - h. Paulina Louisa,¹¹ b. Feb. 7, 1935.
 - i. George Wilmer,¹¹ b. Feb. 3, 1937.
 - j. Ruth Elizabeth,¹¹ b. Dec. 23, 1939.
 - k. Ray Eugene,¹¹ b. Dec. 15, 1940.
- d. Clair C.,¹⁰ b. Dec. 12, 1897, living at Pittsburgh, Pa., in 1943; m. Marie Watson.
- e. Ethel,¹⁰ b. Aug. 24, 1899, living at Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Frank Nevling.
- f. Dwight L.,¹⁰ b. Dec. 28, 1902, d. Apr. 13, 1904.
- g. Paulina Pearl,¹⁰ b. Apr. 15, 1904, a twin, m. Wallace Shoemaker.
- h. Paul Wilmer,¹⁰ b. Apr. 15, 1904, twin of above, living at St. Michael, Cambria Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Mar. 1, 1922, Cumberland, Md., Alice Johnson, b. Nov. 6, 1903, Houtzdale, Clearfield Co., Pa.

Children:

- a. Jack Johnson,¹¹ b. Aug. 12, 1923, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.
- b. Esther Clare,¹¹ b. Dec. 18, 1926, Beccaria, Clearfield Co., Pa.
- c. Ronald George,¹¹ b. June 17, 1934, Windber, Somerset Co., Pa.

1. Evelyn May,¹⁰ b. Apr. 23, 1909, m. Joseph Robinson.
2. Harvey J.,⁹ b. Oct. 20, 1872, living in Allegheny Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Sept. 30, 1898, Lillian Mae Gockel, b. June 2, 1876.
Children, all born at North Braddock, Allegheny Co., Pa.:
 - A. Elizabeth Agnes,¹⁰ b. May 13, 1900, d. May 22, 1902.
 - B. Anne Mae,¹⁰ b. Jan. 15, 1902, m. June 16, 1930, William H. Pfeiffer.
 - C. Vera Marie,¹⁰ b. June 2, 1905, m. Sept. 14, 1922, John W. Stone.
 - D. Evelyn Mildred,¹⁰ b. Feb. 13, 1907, m. Oct. 20, 1929, Charles E. Pfeiffer.
 - E. Dorothy Pearl,¹⁰ b. Mar. 2, 1909, m. June 8, 1939, George K. Claffey.
 - F. Lillian Patricia,¹⁰ b. Jan. 28, 1913.
3. Henry Perry,⁹ b. Mar. 10, 1876, d. May 18, 1942, Youngstown, O.; m. Nov. 28, 1900, Katherine Luella Caldwell, b. July 16, 1878.
Children:
 - A. Henry Jefferson,¹⁰ b. Aug. 16, 1901, d. Aug. 19, 1901.
 - B. Edgar Allen,¹⁰ b. Aug. 15, 1902, a twin, d. Jan. 12, 1931, Detroit, Mich.; m. June, 1924, New Castle, Lawrence Co., Pa., Gladys Weetman, b. Dec. 20, 1902, Pittsburgh, Pa.
Children, all born at Youngstown, O.:
 - a. Edgar Allen, Jr.,¹¹ b. July 13, 1925.
 - b. Robert Perry,¹¹ b. Sept. 20, 1928.
 - C. Margaret Louise,¹⁰ b. Aug. 15, 1902, twin of above.
 - D. Stella Rose,¹⁰ b. Apr. 20, 1906,
 - E. Victor Caldwell,¹⁰ b. Aug. 20, 1907, a twin, d. same day.
 - F. Dollie Katherine,¹⁰ b. Aug. 20, 1907, twin of above, d. Sept. 11, 1907.
4. Lavina,⁹ d. young.
5. Tamson L.,⁹ d. 1901, m. Dillon.

6. Leroy Calvin,⁹ b. Apr. 2, 1885, m. Dec. 15, 1933,
Ethel F. Russell, b. July 17, 1888.
- x. Ann Margaret,⁸ b. Mar. 27, 1849, Clearfield Co., Pa.,
d. Sept. 14, 1896, Clearfield Co.; m. Lionel Hop-
kins.
- Children, *surname Hopkins* :
1. Harry.⁹
 2. James.⁹
- Other children, names unknown.
- xi. Rosanne,⁸ b. Jan. 21, 1850, Clearfield Co., Pa., d.
Mar. 26, 1928; m. Andrew Youngkins.
- Children, *surname Youngkins* :
1. Jane.⁹
 2. Susan.⁹
 3. Harry.⁹
 4. David.⁹
- Other children, names unknown.
- xii. Mary Adeline,⁸ b. Jan. 9, 1852, Clearfield Co., Pa.,
d. Jan. 24, 1928, Clearfield Co.; m. Jacob D.
Spangle.
- Children, *surname Spangle* :
1. Samuel.⁹
 2. Tamson.⁹
 3. Leroy.⁹
 4. Child.⁹
 5. Esther.⁹
- xiii. James Monroe,⁸ b. Mar. 18, 1854, Clearfield Co., Pa.,
d. Feb. 5, 1936, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa.; m. May 9,
1878, Rebecca Almira Myers, b. May 26, 1856,
Glasgow, Cambria Co., Pa., d. June 2, 1939,
Altoona.
- Children, all born at Utahville, Clearfield Co.,
Pa.:
1. Christopher Blair,⁹ b. Jan. 31, 1879, d. June 1,
1938, Hollidaysburg, Blair Co., Pa.; m. June
26, 1902, Martha Jane McCoy, b. July 14,
1878, Cross Roads, Clearfield Co., Pa.
- Children, all born at Hollidaysburg, Blair
Co., Pa.:
- A. Jane Caldwell,¹⁰ b. Aug. 28, 1903, m. May
27, 1926, Hollidaysburg, Blair Co., Pa.,
Walter Andrew Anderson.

B. Howard Monroe,¹⁰ b. Aug. 26, 1904, living at Hollidaysburg, Blair Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Apr. 30, 1925, Jennie Elizabeth Smith, b. Oct. 21, 1906, Hollidaysburg.

Children:

a. Mary Aldene,¹¹ b. Feb. 13, 1926.

b. Howard Jonas,¹¹ b. Mar. 23, 1928.

c. Joan Martha,¹¹ b. Mar. 21, 1940, Fleetwood, Berks Co., Pa., a twin.

d. Jean May,¹¹ b. Mar. 21, 1940, Fleetwood, Berks Co., Pa., twin of above.

c. Arden Stacey,¹⁰ b. Oct. 30, 1905, Hollidaysburg, Blair Co., Pa.; m. July 3, 1928, Margaret Belle Powell, b. May 8, 1905, Hollidaysburg.

Child:

a. Christopher William,¹¹ b. Feb. 7, 1929, Toledo, O.

2. William Howard,⁹ b. Jan. 31, 1882, living at Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., in 1943; m. June 14, 1913, Altoona, Nettie May Brunner, b. Oct. 21, 1879.

3. Edward Lawrence,⁹ d. young.

xiv. Esther Lavina,⁸ b. May 15, 1856, Clearfield Co., Pa., d. Feb. 19, 1943, Coalport, Clearfield Co., Pa.; m. John M. Beers.

Children, *surname Beers*:

1. William.⁹

2. Child.⁹

3. Child.⁹

d. in infancy.



SAMUEL UTLEY HEVERLY FAMILY REUNION, 1904

12. SAMUEL UTLEY^s HEVERLY (*Henry Adams,⁷ Christopher,⁶ Samuel Henry,⁵ George,⁴ Samuel,³ George Wyatt,² Charles Nicholas,¹ Charles,^z John,^y Thomas,^x John^w*).

He was born January 16, 1840, at Cold Spring Forge, Huntingdon County, Pennsylvania, and died June 30, 1915, at Altoona, Blair County, Pennsylvania. He married April 11, 1863, Sarah A. Lyle, who was born March 10, 1846, in Clearfield County, Pennsylvania, and died October 18, 1918, at Glasgow, Cambria County, Pennsylvania, daughter of Aaron and Anna (Doney) Lyle.

“He was a woodsman, lumberman, stockman, farmer, horticulturist, philosopher, and gentleman.

The above description may sound elaborate to those who did not have the opportunity really to know him. It is, however, the only proper way to describe the accomplishments, the qualifications and the character of this quiet, reserved, and modest man. He at all times refrained from participating in anything that might make him conspicuous and as the result some persons may have mistaken his attitude and thought he was aloof and snobbish. He was neither. He was tolerant but would not compromise on certain issues that he considered to be truly fundamental. He was always exact and sometimes severe; at the same time he was always just and fair.

True to his God, true to his principles and true to his family; this is without a doubt the way to describe the motivating forces of his life. Positive, dynamic and definite in speech; confident, quick and sure in action; always alert and ready to meet any challenge, be it physical, moral or mental.”

This biography was written by a descendant. It is sufficient to describe both the activities and the character of this gentleman.

It should be noted, moreover, that Samuel Utley Heverly was the one member of his generation who took such an intense interest in the family history. After the written record was burned in his father's house, about 1863, he helped to rewrite it, and then, when it was burned again, about 1883-84, he remembered enough to tell the many details in "Grandfather's story"²²² to his grandson, Earl L. Heverly.

His obituary²²³ follows:

Another Well-Known Citizen Passes On

Samuel Utley Heverly died at 3:40 Wednesday afternoon, at his late residence, 2629 Union Avenue, of paralysis, after an illness of two weeks, although he had been in failing health for some time. Mr. Heverly was an earnest Christian gentleman, always a kind and loving husband and father. Born Jan. 16, 1840, at Cold Spring Forge, this county, when he was 3 years old, his parents moved to Clearfield county near the present site of Utahville, where he grew to manhood and on April 11, 1863, was united in marriage to Miss Sarah A. Lyle, who still survives him. They settled in the same vicinity. To them were born the following children: Professor H. A. Heverly, who died March 26, last, and William C., Isaac C., Samuel G. and Frank J., all of this city; Mrs. James D. Glasgow of Glasgow and Mrs. William Byers of Coalport. He is also survived by the following brothers and sisters; J. M. Heverly of Altoona; C. W. Heverly of Utahville; Mrs. J. D. Spangle and Mrs. J. M. Beers of Coalport, and Mrs. A. W. YOUNKINS of Flinton. For forty-four years Mr. Heverly lived on his farm and during the earlier years of his life followed lumbering in Clearfield County, being known as one of the most skillful steersman on the Clearfield creek. As the lumbering business was finished, he devoted his time to farming until nine years ago when he sold his farm and moved to Altoona to live a retired life. At the age of 12 years he was converted to the Methodist faith and has always been a faithful worker in the church. At the time of his death he belonged to the Simpson Methodist church of Altoona. Interment will be made in the Pleasant Hill Cemetery at Glasgow, Cambria County, on Friday afternoon. Short services will be held

222. See pages 6-16.

223. *The Altoona (Penna.) Mirror*, July 1, 1915.

at his late residence this evening at 8 P. M. and the funeral services will be held in the Lutheran church at Glasgow, on arrival of the 12:38 p. m. train. His body will be carried to its last resting place by six of his grandsons.

Children, all born at Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.:²²⁴

- i. Henry Aaron,⁹ b. Jan. 5, 1864, d. Mar. 31, 1915, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa.; m. Mar. 3, 1886, Clearfield Co., Pa., Katherine Irene Lee, b. Jan. 13, 1866.

He was a professor of mathematics, and a lawyer. He was also a member of the State Board of Education.

Children, all born at Altoona, Blair Co., Pa.:

1. Irene May,¹⁰ b. July 14, 1887, d. Aug. 15, 1942; m. Aug. 17, 1904, Newton Winskey.
2. Pearl Ennis,¹⁰ b. Oct. 27, 1888, m. June 15, 1910, Elmer C. Ake.
3. Lee Aaron,¹⁰ b. Nov. 7, 1891, m. Feb. 7, 1912, Carrie Helen Crisswell.
4. Zanna Sarah,¹⁰ b. Mar. 30, 1894, m. June 18, 1914, William Bell, b., d. Aug. 25, 1934.
5. Bertha Jane,¹⁰ b. Sept. 9, 1896, m. Mar. 1, 1920, Frank Turner.
6. Samuel Henry,¹⁰ b. Sept. 23, 1901, m. June 29, 1931, Mary Schmittle.

Child:

- a. Dawn Gloria,¹¹ b. Nov. 6, 1936.

- ii. William Charles,⁹ b. Feb. 23, 1866, living at Tyrone, Blair Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Oct. 26, 1886, Cambria Co., Pa., Anna Mary Durbin, b. Feb. 24, 1868, Loretto, Cambria Co., Pa., d. June 13, 1935, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa.

Children:

1. Esther,¹⁰ b. 1887, Coalport, Clearfield Co., Pa., d. young.
2. Afra,¹⁰ b. 1889, Fallentimber, Cambria Co., Pa., d. young.
3. Frederick Clyde,¹⁰ b. Mar. 6, 1890, Fallentimber, Cambria Co., Pa., living at Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Nov. 19, 1912, Altoona, Cecilia Cowan, b. May 25, 1886.

224. The data about the children and descendants of Samuel Utley Heverly have been compiled from census records, and information furnished by descendants.

Children, all born at Altoona, Blair Co., Pa.:

A. William Joseph,¹¹ b. Aug. 31, 1913, m. Nov. 13, 1939, Lois Dana Steinberg.

Child:

a. Lillian Dana,¹² b. Sept. 12, 1942.

B. Edward Davis,¹¹ b. Aug. 24, 1915, d. Nov. 21, 1932, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa.

c. Joseph Francis,¹¹ b. Apr. 1, 1917; serving in the U. S. Marines in 1943.

d. John Thomas,¹¹ b. Sept. 10, 1919; serving in the U. S. Marines in 1943.

4. Sarah Lyle,¹⁰ b. 1891, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., d. childhood.

5. Mary Claire,¹⁰ b. June 13, 1893, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., m. Feb. 1910, Cumberland, Md., Malcolm Kemmerling.

6. Adelaide Gwinn,¹⁰ b. June 3, 1896, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., m. June 1, 1938, St. Louis, Mo., Harold Welge.

7. Mildred Anna,¹⁰ b. June 16, 1899, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., m. July 17, 1923, Charles J. Morningred.

8. Joseph Samuel,¹⁰ b. July 17, 1900, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., m. about 1933, Helen (Dull) Slep, a widow.

Child:

A. Doris,¹¹ b. 1935.

9. Anna Clyde,¹⁰ b. Mar. 19, 1902, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., d. June 29, 1925, near Prince Gallitzen Springs, Cambria Co., Pa.; unm.

10. Laura Margaret,¹⁰ b. Jan. 14, 1904, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., m. Dec. 26, 1925, Earnest Blair McClellan.

11. William Charles,¹⁰ b. 1905, d. young.

12. Naomi,¹⁰ b. 1907, d. young.

13. Rita Marie, adopted, b. Feb. 22, 1920, m. Feb. 15, 1939, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., John Robert McClain.

13. iii. ISAAC COLBURN,⁹ b. Jan. 28, 1868. See below.

iv. Samuel Geary,⁹ b. Sept. 28, 1869, d. Dec. 16, 1917, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa.; m. Aug. 20, 1895, Altoona, Ida Venora Brumbaugh, b. Nov. 13, 1872,

Fredericksburg, Blair Co., Pa. She is living at Philadelphia, Pa., in 1943.

Children, all born at Altoona, Blair Co., Pa.:

1. Wade Emerson,¹⁰ b. Sept. 14, 1896, living at Philadelphia, Pa., in 1943; m. July 24, 1916, Marie Emma Muri, b. June 10, 1886, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa.

Children:

- A. Dorothy Marie,¹¹ b. Feb. 20, 1917, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., living at Philadelphia, Pa., in 1943; m. Nov. 9, 1934, Joseph Francis Crossin.
- B. Jane Marjorie,¹¹ b. Sept. 30, 1918, Wilkinsburg, Allegheny Co., Pa.
- C. Thomas Emerson,¹¹ b. May 26, 1921, Swissvale, Allegheny Co., Pa.; m. July 18, 1942, Philadelphia, Pa., Marie Theresa Hughes, b. May 4, 1921, Philadelphia, Pa.; serving in the U. S. Army in 1943.

Child:

- a. Thomas Emerson,¹² b. Mar. 29, 1943, Melbourne, Fla.
 - D. James Stephens,¹¹ b. Oct. 1, 1922, Wilkinsburg, Allegheny Co., Pa.; serving in the U. S. Army in 1943.
 - E. Frances Louise,¹¹ b. Nov. 9, 1925, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa.; unm.
2. Elwood Homer,¹⁰ b. June 1, 1902, living at Pascagoula, Miss., in 1943; m. (1) Nov. 20, 1920, Cumberland, Md., Helen Ruth Murray, divorced Sept., 1930; m. (2) June 18, 1938, New Orleans, La., Bernice Ann Burnham, b. June 3, 1902, Sholes, Wayne Co., Nebr.
 3. Donald Sherwood,¹⁰ b. Oct. 1, 1904, m. June 16, 1930, Brownall, Pa., Mae Arvilla Ross, b. Jan. 6, 1908, Bolivar, Westmoreland Co., Pa.

Children, all born at Philadelphia, Pa.:

- A. Donald Ross,¹¹ b. Jan. 27, 1932.
- B. Charles Sherwood,¹¹ b. Jan. 5, 1935.
- C. William Geary,¹¹ b. July 30, 1936.

4. James Milton,¹⁰ b. Dec. 18, 1905, m. Dec. 1, 1926, Billie Marie Pickett, b. Oct. 16, 1904, Preston, Ga.
- v. Bertha Elmira,⁹ b. Oct. 20, 1871, living at Glasgow, Cambria Co., Pa., in 1943; m. May 20, 1890, Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., James Douglas Glasgow, b. Apr. 7, 1864, Glasgow.
Children, *surname Glasgow*, all born at Glasgow, Cambria Co., Pa.:
 1. William Ray,¹⁰ b. Mar. 10, 1891, m. May 31, 1916, Alice Fleming.
 2. Sarah Edna,¹⁰ b. Aug. 14, 1894, m. Apr. 12, 1921, Harry L. Hollen.
 3. Samuel Clyde,¹⁰ b. Sept. 10, 1899, d. Apr. 30, 1943, Glasgow, Cambria Co., Pa.; m. Mar. 29, 1924, Mabel Apple.
 4. Mary Elizabeth,¹⁰ b. June 26, 1901, living at Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Aug. 9, 1922, Charles David Metzger.
 5. Vida Eva,¹⁰ b. Oct. 19, 1907, living at Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Oct. 29, 1930, Russell F. Delozier.
 6. Henry Heverly,¹⁰ b. Jan. 20, 1910, m. Aug. 27, 1941, Mildred A. Schorner.
- vi. Frank Jeremiah,⁹ b. Oct. 2, 1874, living at Lakeland, Fla., in 1943; m. (1) July 10, 1895, Anna Cragle, b. Aug. 11, 1875, d. July 10, 1930, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa.; m. (2) Aug. 2, 1931, Eleanor Bridget Bradley.

He attended Valpariso University, Valpariso, Ind., graduating in 1897.

Children by first wife:

1. Florence Edna,¹⁰ b. Nov. 15, 1897, living at Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., in 1943; m. July 2, 1926, Robert H. Gorsuch.
2. Frank Ramon,¹⁰ b. Jan. 9, 1900, living at Elizabeth, N. J., in 1943; m. June 3, 1934, Rachel Ann Van Der Mark, b. Aug. 28, 1910, Middleton, N. Y.

Child:

- A. Rae Ann,¹¹ b. June 13, 1935, Middleton, N. Y.
3. Jay Charles,¹⁰ b. Oct. 25, 1901, living at Brook-

lyn, N. Y., in 1943; m. Oct. 9, 1930, Brooklyn, Mary Louise Quick, b. May 23, 1909, Binghamton, N. Y.

Children, all born at Brooklyn, N. Y.:

A. Joan,¹¹ b. Oct. 6, 1931.

B. Mary Patricia,¹¹ b. Nov. 21, 1940.

4. Hazel Ruth,¹⁰ b. June 17, 1904, living at Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., in 1943; m. June 29, 1927, Altoona, R. Harold Counsman.

5. Ethel Marie,¹⁰ b. Oct. 31, 1906, living at Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Sept. 4, 1929, Altoona, Grey F. Smith.

vii. Mary Ann,⁹ b. Oct. 11, 1876, living at Coalport, Clearfield Co., Pa., in 1943; m. June 20, 1894, Clearfield Co., Pa., William Byers.

Children, *surname Byers*, all but last child born at Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.:

1. Mabel,¹⁰ d. young.

2. Benjamin H.,¹⁰ b. May 20, 1896, living at Elizabeth, Allegheny Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Mar. 29, 1922, Ruth Galbraith.

He is serving as a major in the U. S. Army, in 1943.

3. William G.,¹⁰ b. Sept. 28, 1897, living at Coalport, Clearfield Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Nov. 27, 1921, Catherine Montgomery.

4. Samuel Utley,¹⁰ b. May 27, 1901, d. 1930 (?), near Coalport, Clearfield Co., Pa.; unm.

5. Bertha,¹⁰ b. May 9, 1903, living in Alabama, in 1943; m. Sept. 15, 1921, Charles L. Dugan.

6. Child,¹⁰ d. young.

7. Child,¹⁰ d. young.

8. John H.,¹⁰ b. Apr. 20, 1916, Coalport, Clearfield Co., Pa.; m. June 1, 1940, Marjorie Lampshear.

He is serving in the U. S. Army in 1943.

Perhaps other children who died young.

13. ISAAC COLBURN⁹ HEVERLY, (*Samuel Utley,⁸ Henry Adams,⁷ Christopher,⁶ Samuel Henry,⁵ George,⁴ Samuel,³ George Wyatt,² Charles Nicholas,¹ Charles,^z John,^x Thomas,^x John^w*).

He was born January 28, 1868, at Utahville, Clearfield County, Pennsylvania, and died February 17, 1935, at Clearfield, Clearfield County. He married first, November 6, 1890, at Utahville, Margaret Jane O'Shell, who was born July 18, 1869, in Warriors Mark Township, Huntingdon County, Pennsylvania, and died April 7, 1931, at Tyre, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, daughter of George and Elizabeth (Troxell) O'Shell. He married second, Lola (Hancock) Leedom, daughter of John Hancock, and widow of Leedom.

He spent his boyhood in Clearfield County, Pennsylvania, and secured most of his education here. After completing his secondary schooling he began studying for the ministry, but illness forced him to discontinue his theological course.

His father had been an expert woodsman, so Isaac Colburn turned to this field of activity. It was out of doors, and soon restored his health. Then he decided to follow an occupation in which his grandfather excelled; that of expert blacksmith and iron worker. Isaac Colburn continued in this craft until he retired from business.

Since the family had belonged to the Methodist Church for generations, it was natural for him to join it. For many years he was superintendent of the Sunday School of the Methodist Church at Utahville, Pennsylvania.

He was a conscientious man in all his dealings, and earned and maintained a reputation for honesty and fairness. Perhaps the whole history of his life can be summed up in the statement that he was "a man of excellent character."

His obituary is too brief to portray properly this gentleman:²²⁵

ISAAC COLBURN HEVERLY

Isaac Colburn Heverly, well-known resident of this place, died in the Memorial Hospital on Sunday morning, February 17, at 1:00 o'clock. Born in Utahville on January 29, 1868, he was aged 68 years and 18 days.²²⁶

His many friends will join with the immediate family in mourning the passing of a man of excellent character. Not only was Mr. Heverly a faithful and loving husband and father, but he carried through life a reputation of honesty and fairness in all his dealings with his fellow men. When a young man he followed the lumbering business and worked as a woodsman and later followed the occupation of the blacksmith.

Mr. Heverly was always interested in the religious side of his life and at one time was preparing for the ministry. For several years he was the superintendent of the Methodist Sunday School at Utahville.

Surviving are the following children to his first wife: Margaret O'Shell, Mrs. Elizabeth Schock of Chicago, Mrs. Leone Burchill of Beccaria, Samuel Heverly of Altoona, Earl Heverly of Chicago, Helen Owens of Utahville, and Mrs. Catherine Page of Tyre. One daughter, Mabel Zimmerman, is deceased. His second wife, Mrs. Lola Leedom Heverly, whom he married in 1918, survives along with the following brothers and sisters: William Heverly and Frank Heverly of Altoona, Mrs. William Byers of Coalport, and Mrs. James Glasgow of Glasgow. There are also 11 grandchildren surviving.

Short funeral services will be held in the Leavy Funeral Home on North Third street here on Wednesday afternoon, February 20, at 12:30 o'clock in charge of Rev. C. A. Sauter and Rev. E. C. Reeve. The body will then be taken to Glasgow where further services will be held in the church there at 2:30 o'clock in charge of the Odd Fellows.

225. *The Clearfield (Penna.) Times, Friday, February 22, 1935.*

226. There is a discrepancy between the dates shown and his stated age. He was actually born on January 28, 1868, hence was 68 years and 20 days old.

Children, all except last child, born at Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa.:²²⁷

i. Sarah Elizabeth,¹⁰ b. Oct. 10, 1891, living at Chicago, Ill., in 1943; m. (1) Mar. 11, 1911, Cumberland, Md., Charles Ammerman, divorced, 1917; m. (2) Nov. 17, 1919, Denver, Colo., Charles V. McClure, divorced, 1932; m. (3) Dec. 5, 1934, Fred Schoch.

ii. Leone Vinnette,¹⁰ b. Mar. 10, 1894, living at Canton, O., in 1943; m. (1) Aug. 20, 1913, Columbus, O., Maurice Charles Marshall, divorced July 16, 1916; m. (2) Apr. 1, 1917, Clearfield, Clearfield Co., Pa., Ralph Burchill, killed in a mine explosion, 1933, in Derby, Va.; m. (3) Sept. 5, 1938, Cumberland, Md., Andrew Habbershon.

Child, *surname Burchill*:

1. Margaret Nell (Peggy), b. Apr. 19, 1925.

iii. Samuel Earnest,¹⁰ b. Aug. 19, 1896, living at Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., in 1943; m. June 30, 1924, Altoona, Helen Mary Clare, b. Nov. 6, 1897, Altoona.

Children:

1. Samuel Clare,¹¹ b. Sept. 9, 1926.

2. Jean Louise,¹¹ b. Feb. 9, 1929.

14. iv. EARL L.,¹⁰ b. Feb. 12, 1899. See below.

v. Mabel Elmira,¹⁰ b. Aug. 17, 1901, d. Nov. 15, 1931, Pittsburgh, Pa.; m. June 3, 1918, Madera, Clearfield Co., Pa., Frank Zimmerman.

Children, *surname Zimmerman*.

1. Eleanore Vinnette,¹¹ b. Nov. 17, 1919.

2. Henry Edward,¹¹ b. June 6, 1922.

3. Dorothy Faye,¹¹ b. Feb. 2, 1924.

vi. Helen Marie,¹⁰ b. Feb. 23, 1904, living at Utahville, Clearfield Co., Pa., in 1943; m. May 27, 1929, Hollidaysburg, Blair Co., Pa., Charles Lionel Owens.

vii. Catherine Margaret,¹⁰ b. Dec. 29, 1907, Altoona, Blair Co., Pa., living at Tyre, Allegheny Co., Pa., in 1943; m. Nov. 19, 1924, Madera, Clearfield Co., Pa., James M. Page.

227. The data about the children and descendants of Isaac Colburn Heverly have been compiled from information furnished by descendants.

Children, *surname Page*:

1. Barbara La Marr,¹¹ b. Mar. 26, 1926, Johnstown, Cambria Co., Pa.
2. Catherine Louise,¹¹ b. May 11, 1928, Tyre, Allegheny Co., Pa.
3. James Andrew,¹¹ b. Aug. 16, 1929, Tyre, Allegheny Co., Pa.

14. EARL L.¹⁰ HEVERLY (*Isaac Colburn,⁹ Samuel Utley,⁸ Henry Adams,⁷ Christopher,⁶ Samuel Henry,⁵ George,⁴ Samuel,³ George Wyatt,² Charles Nicholas,¹ Charles,^z John,^y Thomas,^x John^w*).

He was born February 12, 1899, at Utahville, Clearfield County, Pennsylvania, and resides, in 1943, at "The Willows," Wheeling, Cook County, Illinois.

He married, January 17, 1923, at Chicago, Bertha Genevieve Geçan, who was born May 25, 1901, at Chicago, daughter of Vincent and Ursula (Stiglich) Geçan.

His full name, Lincoln McKinley Earl De La Monte Heverly de Heverly, was given to him by his Grandfather, Samuel Utley⁸ Heverly. This name carries both the surnames of illustrious presidents of the United States who were his Grandfather's favorites, and the name of the very prominent ancestral family, De La Monte.

Mr. Heverly attended public and private schools in and near Altoona, Pennsylvania, and was studying mechanical engineering in New York when he interrupted his education to enter the service of the United States. Shortly after his return from foreign duty, he was honorably discharged on September 30, 1921, from the United States Marine Air Force at Quantico, Virginia. He is the holder of several military medals and decorations of the United States and foreign governments, received for meritorious service. While in the military service he continued his studies in mechanical engineering and had completed them prior to his discharge in 1921, and began the study of industrial engineering which he completed after coming to Chicago.

Mr. Heverly engaged in a wide field of endeavor as a consulting industrial and mechanical engineer from 1921 until his health failed in 1938, when it be-

came necessary to restrict his activities to a considerable extent.

Mr. Heverly came to Chicago October 16, 1921, and since that time has been active in various industrial, commercial and civic organizations and enterprises as an executive and engineer.

He is a member of various professional, fraternal, military, social and civic organizations,²²⁸ and holds several corporate positions.²²⁹

Children, all born at Chicago:

- i. Samuel Vincent,¹¹ born Feb. 19, 1924, died Feb. 19, 1924, Chicago.
- ii. Earl L.,¹¹ born Oct. 9, 1925, ordered to active duty as a Naval Aviation Cadet at Corpus Christi, Texas, Aug. 10, 1943.
- iii. Clifford Colburn,¹¹ born Mar. 26, 1931.

228. Among them are:

American Society of Mechanical Engineers
Army Ordnance Association
Society of American Military Engineers
Society for Advancement of Management
A. F. and A. M.
Royal Arch Masons
A. M. O. R. C.
Caeten
Marine Corps League of the United States
Navy League of the United States
Veterans of Foreign Wars of the United States
Patron, Military Order of the Purple Heart
Central States Hardware Club
Five Lakes Club of Wisconsin
Illinois Athletic Club
Northern Athletic Club
Field Museum of Natural History
American Museum of Natural History
Illinois Agricultural Association
Pure Milk Association
Brown Swiss Cattle Breeder's Association
Honorary Citizen of Boys Town
Airman: Certificated by Civil Aeronautics Administration,
Department of Commerce of the United States of America;
qualified to pilot and navigate both land and sea planes.

229. See *Who's Who in Commerce and Industry, 1942*; *Who's Who in Chicagoland*; *Biographical Encyclopedia of the World*.

THE
EVELEIGH-EVELETH FAMILY
OF
AMERICA

(5.) 1. SYLVESTER¹ EVELEIGH (or Eveleth).

He was born about 1605, possibly in Devonshire, England,²³⁰ and died January 4, 1688/9, at Gloucester, Massachusetts.²³¹

He married first, before 1635, in England, Susan (.....), who was born in 1607,²³² in England, and died September 14, 1659, at Gloucester;²³³ second, September 6, 1662, at Gloucester,²³⁴ Bridget (.....) Parkman, who was born, and died, widow of Elias Parkman, of Boston, Massachusetts.

There are numerous theories about the identity of Sylvester Eveleigh. One intimates that he was the son of a Sylvester Evelyn, but the records show that this man was actually Sylvester Emylyn, of Stamford, Lincolnshire, and that he married, in 1594, Agnes Dryden, of Ashby Canons, Northamptonshire. Another says that he was the cousin of Sir John Evelyn, the diarist. Still another says that he had a brother James and, while both were born with the surname Evelyn, Sylvester changed his to Eveleigh, and finally Eveleth, and James took the name Everill. There was a James Everill in Boston, Massachusetts, in 1634, but nothing has been found to connect him with Sylvester. The history of the Evelyn family does not, moreover, support any of these assumptions. It is strange that all these attempts were made to place Sylvester Eveleigh in the Evelyn family. The only reason seems to be that there was no person of his name in available English records.

230. It is possible that he was the son of Charles Eveleigh, of Ottery St. Mary, Devonshire, and his first wife Sylvester (?). See pages 45-6.

231. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1924, Vol. III, page 130.*

232. In an affidavit on March 30, 1657, she gave her age as 50 years. See *Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1911, Vol. II, pages 36-7.*

233. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1924, Vol. III, page 124.*

234. *Ibid.*, 1923, Vol. II, page 193. See footnote No. 301.

A high genealogical authority says that Sylvester Eveleigh came from Devonshire, England, and it is known that the Eveleigh family lived in Devonshire at this period.²³⁵ The baptismal name of Sylvester has not, however, been found in available accounts or records of the family in Devonshire.

The family story says that "Sylvester Eveleth * * * generally spelled his name Eveleigh. More anciently it is said to have been Yeverleigh. The name is supposed to have originated with an estate belonging to the Cliffords and to have been adopted as a family name."²³⁶ This story contains some error for, although there was a manor of "EVELEGH (aunciently YEVELEGH) * * * in theast part of Brode Clist," in Devonshire,²³⁷ the Eveleigh family had lived here "of good antiquity," hence there is no evidence that it acquired either the family name from the place or the land from the Cliffords. In fact, the main line of the Eveleigh family and the name of this manor seem to have appeared together about 1400.²³⁸

There is also another family story that "Sylvester Eveleth came from London and Wiltshire where his parents were entombed,"²³⁹ but no corroboration of any part of this statement has been found in available works, although there were members of the Eveleigh family in Wiltshire at this time.²⁴⁰

Another account says that he was "one of the early colonists in Boston, one of two brothers who

235. See *Topographical Dictionary of 2885 English Emigrants to New England, 1620-1650*, Charles E. Banks, pub. 1937, page 29. See footnote No. 230, also pages 38-44, 45-6.

236. *Four Boston Grandparents*, William P. Jones, 1930, page 69.

237. *Collections Toward a Description of the County of Devon*, Sir William Pole (1561-1635), pub. 1791, page 174.

238. See footnote No. 11, and page 37.

239. "Charles Healey Eveleth, who made extensive studies in the Eveleth genealogy, said that his grandfather, Perkins Eveleth, stated that Sylvester Eveleth came from London and Wiltshire where his parents were entombed." *Four Boston Grandparents*, William P. Jones, 1930, page 69.

240. See footnotes No. 10, 13.

came from England. Possibly his appearance in 1642 may have been after a sojourn for some time in Virginia or Maryland.”²⁴¹

It is not definitely known where Sylvester Eveleigh was prior to 1642, or when he emigrated to America. Perhaps he did land in one of the southern colonies and live there for some time before going to Boston.

There is, surprisingly, a striking similarity in the stories about Sylvester Eveleigh, or Eveleth, and Charles Nicholas Eveleigh, so a relationship between these two may be indicated.²⁴² Sylvester was about

241. *Genealogy, A Weekly Journal of American Ancestry*, 1912, Vol. 2, No. 9, page 273.

There is the possibility that Sylvester¹ Eveleigh, or Eveleth, did have a brother in New England. On Nov. 1, 1707, Pilgrim Eveleth, widow of Eveleth, her third husband, signed her will at Boston. Her husband's baptismal name has not been found but, obviously, he may be presumed to have been born about 1630, or earlier, both because of her age and because Sylvester¹ was born about 1605. It seems unlikely that Eveleth was a son or grandson of Sylvester,¹ both because of age, and of the fact that the latter's descendants have been identified.

It is noteworthy that Sylvester¹ moved to Gloucester, Massachusetts, about 1644, and lived there until he died, in 1688/9, and that Pilgrim Eveleth's daughter, Mary Baker, married May 20, 1685, at Gloucester, John Haskall.

Pilgrim Eveleth was born Aug. 25, 1634, Watertown, Massachusetts, daughter of John and Amie (Dogget) Eddy, of Watertown, and married first, Apr. 22, 1656, at Boston, William Baker, of Boston; second, before Jan. 11, 1667, Steadman, of Boston (?); third, after Feb. 9, 1703, Eveleth.

She had no known children by her second or third husband and, apparently, Eveleth had no children by any marriage.

See the will of Pilgrim Eveleth, *Probate Case No. 3145, Probate Court, Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts*; also *The Eddy Family in America*, pub. *The Eddy Family Association, Inc.*, 1930, page 30; *Genealogies of the Families and Descendants of the Early Settlers of Watertown, Massachusetts*, Henry Bond, 2nd. ed., 2 vols. in 1, 1860, pages 203, 755.

242. There are at least five remarkable items of agreement: 1. The time of coming to America, 1642-43; 2. The place of landing in America, Virginia or Maryland; 3. The birth place or former residence, Devonshire; 4. The residence of the family, Wiltshire; 5. The change of name, in one case before coming to America, and in the other afterwards. These particulars about Sylvester Eveleigh were not discovered until long after the record of Charles Nicholas Eveleigh had been compiled.

twenty years older than Charles Nicholas, but still could have been a half-brother, or cousin.

It is remarkable that Sylvester Eveleigh consistently used the name *Eveleigh* yet his family came to be known by the name *Eveleth*. As late as February 5, 1665, and July 16, 1672, his signatures²⁴³ clearly showed "Sylvester Eveleigh," which was "as he English orthography." Two sons are, moreover, shown with *regular* variants of the name: Joseph, on September 23, 1667, with *Everley*, and Isaac, on November 29, 1670, with *Eavely*.²⁴⁴

It is not known why, when, or how the spelling *Eveleth* was started. This form has not been found in standard works on nomenclature, hence it seems to be a rare variant of an old surname.²⁴⁵ All the descendants did not, however, use it, for various records indicate that some of them retained, or re-adopted, a spelling which could be pronounced like the original name, *Eveleigh*.

The first definite date and place connected with Sylvester Eveleigh is the record that he was a baker at Boston, in 1642.²⁴⁶ He lived here for more than a year and had two children baptized in the First Church, a son Joseph, on March 26, 1643, aged one year and nine months, and a daughter Hannah, on October 8, following, evidently very young.²⁴⁷

243. See *The Probate Records of Essex County, Massachusetts*, pub. *The Essex Institute*, 1917, Vol. II, page 30; *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 25.

244. *History of the Town of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1860, page 91; see also *Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County, Massachusetts*, pub. *The Essex Institute*, 1914, Vol. IV, page 297; 1917, Vol. VI, page 396.

245. See footnote No. 588.

246. See *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, James Savage, 1860, Vol. II, page 129.

247. See *A Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston, Massachusetts*, pub. *The Record Commissioners*, 1883, Vol. IX, page 16.

His wife was dismissed from the First Church, at Boston, to join the church at Gloucester, Massachusetts, on May 12, 1644,²⁴⁸ so the family apparently moved soon after this date.

Sylvester Eveleigh was granted, in December, 1648, "twelve acres of swamp and upland on the north side of the Millpond,"²⁴⁹ at Gloucester. He had a "house on the Meeting-house Hill; having Capt. Perkins' lot on one side, and the highway on the other."²⁵⁰

He became respected in the community and was a selectman in 1647, 1648, 1649, and 1651.²⁵¹ In 1652 he became a freeman, and in 1673 served as a representative.²⁵²

His reputation is shown by the fact that he was licensed, in 1666, to keep an ordinary, or public house of entertainment, at Gloucester.²⁵³ This privilege was granted only to men of good character. He kept this license until 1670, and perhaps later. His experience as a baker probably served him well in his tavern keeping.

He "came back to Boston while he was a representative in the General Court and lived from 1673 to 1685 in the vicinity of [what are now] Hanover and Elm streets and also, perhaps, further down in the North End. He joined the Old South Church in 1674."²⁵⁴

248. See *The Pioneers of Massachusetts*, Charles H. Pope, 1900, page 158.

249. *History of the Town of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1860, page 91.

250. *Ibid.*

251. See *Ibid.*; *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, James Savage, 1860, Vol. II, page 129.

252. See *History of the Town of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1860, page 91.

253. See *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, 1852, Vol. VI, page 253; *Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County, Massachusetts*, pub. The Essex Institute, 1913, Vol. III, page 374.

254. *Four Boston Grandparents*, William P. Jones, 1930, page 69.

He died January 4, 1688/9, at Gloucester, Massachusetts, and administration of his estate was granted to his son, Joseph, who filed at Boston, Massachusetts, March 7, 1688/9, an inventory of the estate taken January 9, previous.²⁵⁵

Children, all by the first wife, the first three possibly born in Maryland or Virginia, the next probably at Boston, Massachusetts, and the last likely at Gloucester, Massachusetts:

- i. Mary,² b. prob. about 1635, d. Jan. 7, 1686/7, Gloucester; m. May 1, 1655, Gloucester, Thomas Millet, b. 1633, England, d. June 18, 1707, Manchester, Mass., son of Thomas and Mary (Greenaway) Millet. See pages 177, 254.
- ii. Susanna,² b. prob. about 1637, d. after 1680, prob. Gloucester; m. Dec. 31, 1656, Gloucester, James Stevens, b. about 1630, England, d. Mar. 25, 1697, Gloucester, son of William and Philippa (.....) Stevens. William Stevens was the famous ship-builder of Gloucester.
2. iii. Joseph,² b. June, 1641. See below.
- iv. Hannah,² bapt. Oct. 8, 1643, Boston, d. Nov. 19, 1670, Charlestown, Mass.; m. June 13, 1669, Charlestown, Nathaniel Kettell, b. Oct. 11, 1644, Charlestown, d. 1723, Charlestown, son of Richard and Esther (Wood) Kettell.
3. v. Isaac,² b. prob. about 1646. See below.

2. JOSEPH² EVELETH (*Sylvester*¹).

He was born in June, 1641, possibly in Maryland or Virginia. His father is said to have resided in one of these colonies, and is believed to have had three children born there, before he was recorded in Boston, Massachusetts, in 1642. Joseph² was baptized March 26, 1643, aged one year and nine months,

255. *The Pioneers of Massachusetts*, Charles H. Pope, 1900, page 158.

The administration of Sylvester Eveleth is filed under *Probate Case No. 1681, Probate Court, Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts*.

in the First Church at Boston.²⁵⁶ He died December 1, 1745, in his one hundred and fifth year, at Ipswich, Massachusetts.²⁵⁷

He married, January 1, 1667/8, at Gloucester, Massachusetts,²⁵⁸ Mary Bragg, who was born 1649-50, possibly at Ipswich, and died January 22, 1713/4, in her 64th year, at Ipswich,²⁵⁹ daughter of Edward and Elizabeth (Whitehead, or Whitredd) Bragg.

His first residence was in Gloucester. He does not appear to have been prominent in town affairs but he was a member of the "jury of trials" in the court held at Salem, Massachusetts, June 29, 1669.²⁶⁰

About 1674 Joseph Eveleth removed to Chebacco Parish, Ipswich (now the town of Essex), where he resided the remainder of his life. On November 17, 1679, he was listed as paying 10s. 4d. towards the elder's salary.²⁶¹

"He celebrated his one hundredth birthday in 1741, taking a scythe in the morning and mowing a field of grass. A sumptuous dinner followed, with a sermon by the minister."²⁶²

"He was a man of rigid puritanical piety. A venerable descendant, not long since deceased, remembered to have often heard his mother, who was born in 1730, describe the life, person, and character of

256. See *A Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston, Massachusetts*, pub. *The Record Commissioners*, 1883, Vol. IX, page 16.

257. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts*, pub. *The Essex Institute*, 1910, Vol. II, page 550.

258. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, pub. *The Essex Institute*, 1923, Vol. II, page 205.

259. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts*, pub. *The Essex Institute*, 1910, Vol. II, page 550; *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, pages 25-6.

260. See *Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County, Massachusetts*, pub. *The Essex Institute*, 1914, Vol. IV, page 143.

261. *Ibid.*, 1921, Vol. VIII, page 310.

262. *Four Boston Grandparents*, William P. Jones, 1930, page 70.

Joseph Eveleth, who was her great-grandfather, and with whom she was fifteen years contemporary. Among her interesting recollections of her aged ancestor was that of a visit made to him, just before his death, by the celebrated Rev. George Whitefield. Her mind always retained a vivid impression of the solemnity of the scene that was presented, when Mr. Whitefield knelt upon the floor, and received, from the lips that could relate a Christian experience of a hundred years, a truly patriarchal blessing. He was one of the jurors who signed a solemn declaration of regret for the part they had borne in the trials for witchcraft at Salem in 1692.’’²⁶³

In an obituary notice he is said to have “left several children of a great age, one of whom was upwards of seventy years.’’²⁶⁴

He died December 1, 1745, aged one hundred and five years, at Ipswich, Massachusetts, according to the official death record,²⁶⁵ but actually only one hundred four and one-half years, if the baptismal record be correct. Regardless of this slight discrepancy, his age at death was still sufficient to establish a remarkable instance of extreme longevity.

Children, the first three born at Gloucester, Massachusetts, the next five, and possibly all the next eight, at Ipswich, Massachusetts:

4. i. John,³ b. Feb. 18, 1669/70. See below.
- ii. Elizabeth,³ b. Dec. 17, 1671, d. May 10, 1727, Glou-

263. *History of the Town of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1860, page 92.

For the panel of the jury, including the name of Joseph Eveleth, see *A Short History of the Salem Village Witchcraft Trials*, M. V. B. Perley, 1911, page 23; *Essex Institute Historical Collections*, Jan., 1936, Vol. LXXII, No. 1, page 22.

For a description of the famous witchcraft delusion and trials in Salem, through which a score of persons were put to death, see *Witchcraft in Salem Village in 1692*, Winfield S. Nevins, 1892; *The Salem Witch Trials*, William N. Gemmill, 1924.

264. *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 26.

265. See footnote No. 257.

cester; m. (1) Francis Perkins, b. Dec. 18, 1672, Ipswich, Mass., d. about 1706, prob. Ipswich, son of Jacob and Sarah (Wainwright) Perkins; m. (2) about 1706/7, George Giddings, b. Ipswich, d. after 1717, prob. Ipswich, son of John and Sarah (Alcock?) Giddings.

5. iii. Joseph,³ b. May 31, 1674. See below.
6. iv. Isaac,³ b. Oct. 11, 1676. See below.
7. v. Edward,³ b. July 25, 1679. See below.
8. vi. Moses,³ b. Feb. 13, 1681. See below.
- vii. Mary,³ b. Oct. 13, 1683, d. about 1717; m. int. July 13, 1706, Ipswich, Stephen Perkins, b. June 16, 1683, d. May 15, 1733, Ipswich, son of Abraham and Hannah (Beamsley) Perkins.
- viii. Hannah,³ b. Oct. 1, 1685. No further record.
9. ix. James,³ b. about 1690. See below.
- x. Sarah,³ b. 1692, d. Mar. 19, 1716, Ipswich; m. int. Sept. 26, 1713, Ipswich, Stephen Glazier, b. about 1689?, d. prob. after 1728, Ipswich (?), possibly son of Zacharias and Hannah (Emerson) Glazier, of Ipswich.
10. xi. Jacob,³ b. about 1693. See below.

3. ISAAC² EVELETH (*Sylvester*¹).

He was born about 1646, probably at Gloucester, Massachusetts, and died in November, 1685, at Gloucester.²⁶⁶ He married November 13, 1677, at Gloucester,²⁶⁷ Abigail Coit, who was born March 29, or April 3, 1657, at Gloucester,²⁶⁸ and died March 19, 1725/6, at Gloucester.²⁶⁹ She was the daughter of John and Mary (Stevens) Coit. She married second, possibly about 1687-88, Thomas Millet.²⁷⁰ Her mother,

266. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, pub. The Essex Institute, 1924, Vol. III, page 130.

267. *Ibid.*, 1923, Vol. II, page 205.

268. *Ibid.*, pub. The Topsfield Historical Society, 1917, Vol. I, page 174; *The Coit Family*, Rev. F. W. Chapman, 1874, pages 16, 19.

269. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, pub. The Essex Institute, 1924, Vol. III, page 215.

270. *The Coit Family*, Rev. F. W. Chapman, 1874, pages 16, 19, gives his name as *Thomas Willet*. See pages 174, 254.

Mary Stevens, was the daughter of William Stevens, "a ship-builder of high repute."²⁷¹

Isaac Eveleth settled at Gloucester and bought a house and orchard, in 1682, from John Davis.²⁷²

He was the master of the ketch *Newberry* in 1682,²⁷³ and was the owner of one-third part of a

271. *The Coit Family*, Rev. F. M. Chapman, 1874, page 16.

This William Stevens was probably the most famous ship-builder in all Colonial New England. His conscientious effort and his painstaking labor produced masterpieces of work but did not permit him to receive an income sufficient to provide well for his family and so "he soon grew to poverty." His financial difficulties have led some researchers to assert that he disappeared in shame. Such an accusation is merely an illogical conclusion based on inefficient research. It is true that historians and genealogists have tried for nearly one hundred years to find what became of him, but even that fact should not be reason for unjustly maligning him. James Savage, in his *Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, 1860-62, says that the time of his death is unknown, and John J. Babson in his *History of the Town of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, 1860, where William Stevens lived, says that there is no record of his death or the settlement of his estate. Even one of the very latest publications, *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines*, Mary W. Ferris, 1943, Vol. I, pages 566-7, containing an account of him and his family, hints that he disappeared in disgrace and fails to show what became of him.

All this uncertainty and suspicion about him is now dispelled. He died in Maryland and left a considerable estate.

In his will he made one bequest to the "Child of Isacy Euely," which child was Isaac³ Eveleth, born Mar. 22, 1679/80, son of Isaac² and Abigail (Coit) Eveleth, or Evely; grandson of John and Mary (Stevens) Coit; and great-grandson of the testator. William Stevens also left property to other members of his family, for all whom see pages 250-5. For a complete copy of his will see pages 256-7.

An example of William Stevens' work is shown by a contract he signed, on July 6, 1661, whereby he agreed to build a ship, and to complete it before the end of July, 1662. This vessel, typical of the period, was to measure sixty-eight feet long, twenty-three feet broad, and nine and one-half feet high in the hold "under the beam." For the full details see *Essex Institute Historical Collections*, Apr., 1875, Vol. XIII, No. 2, pages 135-6. In comparison it is noteworthy that the ship "America," the largest American-built passenger liner, has a length of more than seven hundred and seventy-two feet, and a breadth or beam, of more than ninety-three feet.

272. See *Genealogy*, *A Weekly Journal of American Ancestry*, 1912, Vol. 2, No. 9, page 273.

273. See *Records of the Court of Assistants of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, 1630-1692*, printed under the supervision of John Noble, 1901, Vol. I, page 220.

sloop, not named, and also of navigating instruments and seafaring books, at his death in 1685,²⁷⁴ so he evidently followed the sea as a career.

On October 31, 1684, he was made a freeman of Massachusetts and in the record²⁷⁵ his name is given as "Isaacke Eveleigh," which shows the retention of the original surname of this family.

Isaac Eveleth died in November, 1685, at Gloucester, and left an estate appraised at £115.17.0.²⁷⁶

A considerable amount of confusion is evident in published accounts about this man and his family. It is said that his son, Isaac, went to South Carolina,²⁷⁷ in 1697, with five other emigrants²⁷⁸ and received a grant of land there.²⁷⁹ It would have been exceedingly unusual for the son to have secured an allotment of land for he was only eighteen years old, and grants were not ordinarily given to youths who were under age.

Isaac Eveleth, the father, died in November, 1685, so he could not have been alive to accept a grant in 1697, yet it seems more reasonable that if the land were intended for him it was, perhaps, received by his son in his right. The fact that Isaac Eveleth was a ship master would account for both his presence anywhere along the Atlantic coast, and the possi-

274. See *Docket 9163, Probate Court, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts*. See footnote No. 276.

275. See *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, 1849, Vol. III, page 346.

276. See *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 26. The official probate file of his estate is now, unfortunately, incomplete. See footnote No. 274.

277. See *Genealogy, A Weekly Journal of American Ancestry*, 1912, Vol. 2, No. 9, page 273.

278. See *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, 1876, Vol. XXX, page 64.

279. "Isack Evileth had a warrant out of the Secritaries office for 200 acres of land in Colliton County. Dated the 12th of ffebruary 1697/8"; *Warrants for Lands in South Carolina, 1692-1711*, ed. A. S. Salley, Jr., 1915, page 151.

bility of a grant of land to him situated so far from his home in Gloucester, Massachusetts.

There was, however, another Isaac Eveleth who was old enough to have been granted land in 1697/8, and was alive to accept it.²⁸⁰ This Isaac³ was born October 11, 1676, and was the son of Joseph² and Mary (Bragg) Eveleth, and so was a nephew of Isaac² Eveleth, above. Isaac³ apparently did not marry until 1699-1700, so he could easily have emigrated to South Carolina in 1697, but have returned to Massachusetts by 1699, when he bought property there.

Children, all born at Gloucester, Massachusetts:

11. i. Isaac,³ b. Mar. 22, 1679/80. See below.
 - ii. Hannah,³ b. Mar. 9, 1681, d. after 1721, prob. at Georgetown, York Co., Me.; m. Feb., 1703/4, Gloucester, Peter Bennet, b. about 1681, d., son of Anthony and Abigail (Window?) Bennet. This family moved to Georgetown.
 12. iii. Job,³ b. Mar. 15, 1682/3. See below.
 - iv. Mary,³ b. Apr. 10, 1685, d. Apr. 7, 1686, Gloucester.
-

4. JOHN³ EVELETH (*Joseph*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was born February 18, 1669/70, at Gloucester, Massachusetts,²⁸¹ and died August 1, 1734, at Kittery, Maine.²⁸²

He married December 2, 1692, at Charlestown, Massachusetts,²⁸³ Mary Bowman, who was born about 1672, probably at Cambridge Farms [now Lexington], Massachusetts, and died December 2, 1747, aged

280. See pages 185-7.

281. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts, pub. The Topsfield Historical Society, 1917, Vol. 1, page 252*; which also say the "court records, Essex Co. Quarterly Court" give the date as "25:12m.," or February 25.

282. See *Biographical Sketches of Graduates of Harvard University, John L. Sibley, 1885, Vol. III, pages 424-8*.

283. *Vital Records of Cambridge, Massachusetts, comp. Thomas W. Baldwin, 1915, Vol. II, page 134*.

about 75 years, at Stow, Massachusetts,²⁸⁴ daughter of Francis and Martha (Sherman) Bowman, of Cambridge Farms.²⁸⁵

John Eveleth was prepared for college by Daniel Rogers at the Ipswich Grammar School, and graduated from Harvard College in the Class of 1689.

He began to preach at Manchester, Massachusetts, in 1689, and became the minister there in 1692.²⁸⁶ He remained until 1696, when he went to Enfield, Connecticut. He stayed at that place until he was invited to Stow, Massachusetts, in 1699, and on May 7, 1700, he settled there. About 1703 the church was organized and he became the first minister. He continued his pastorate until the latter part of 1717, when he was dismissed because of his intemperate habits (induced, it is said, by domestic troubles). He remained in Stow,²⁸⁷ however, as the schoolmaster until the fall of 1719, when he was called to the church at Arundel, now Kennebunk Port, Maine. In 1724 he was asked by the people of Winter Harbor, or Saco and Biddeford, Maine, to preach there half the time. In December of that year the Massachusetts House of Representatives voted to pay him because the Colonial forces were stationed at Arundel and Bidde-

284. *Vital Records of Stow, Massachusetts*, pub. *The New England Historic Genealogical Society*, 1911, page 242; also see *Stow Epitaphs* in *The Genealogical Advertiser*, March, 1899, Vol. II, No. 1, page 57.

285. *History of the Town of Lexington, Massachusetts*, Charles Hudson, 1913, Vol. II, page 44; *The Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, Massachusetts, 1629-1818*, Thomas B. Wyman, 1897, Vol. I (A-J), page 104.

286. See *Town Records of Manchester, Massachusetts*, pub. by *The Town*, 1889, pages 36, 73.

287. On May 28, 1719, John Eveleth, of Stow, Middlesex County, Massachusetts, quitclaimed to his father, Joseph, all right which he (John) may have in any estate which his father had "of my grandfather, Edward Bragg, of Ipswich, deceased," or which his father may acquire by his own purchase. John mentions his brothers, Isaac Eveleth, of Gloucester, and Edward Eveleth, of Ipswich. See *Deed Book 81*, page 187, *Registry of Deeds, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts*.

ford, and he was preaching to them. In 1726 Saco and Biddeford decided to have a "whole" minister, so he devoted all his efforts to the church at Arundel.

In the same year he acted as a chaplain to the Colonial forces in an expedition against the French and Indians. Since he was preaching in Maine in 1724, 1725, and 1726, it was unquestionably he who was listed as "Person Eveleth," an evident misreading of *Parson Eveleth*, so written because he was a minister, in the company commanded by Allason Brown, November 26, 1725, in the Maine Expedition. Person, or Parson, Eveleth had rendered "his Accot for provisions" and this fact was noted on the company muster roll.²⁸⁸ He may have acted as a chaplain to the same forces a few months later.

He returned to Arundel and preached there until 1729, when he asked to be relieved of the charge. The inhabitants of the town were very unwilling that he should leave them, for he was not only their minister and schoolmaster, but a good blacksmith and farmer, and the best fisherman in town. It was said of him; "A man must be a prodigy, who, being obliged to engage in so many pursuits for a livelihood, could, at the same time, distinguish himself for his pastoral services and pulpit talents." He stayed in Arundel for an undetermined period, but in 1732 he resided at Crow Hill, near Kittery, Maine.²⁸⁹

His will was dated July 26, 1734, at Kittery, and proved September 30, 1734.²⁹⁰

There is a suggestion that he "read the Episcopal service at Kittery" shortly before he died, which

288. *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, 1895, Vol. XLIX, page 189.

289. See *Biographical Sketches of Graduates of Harvard University*, John L. Sibley, 1885, Vol. III, pages 424-8; *Collections and Proceedings of the Maine Historical Society*, Quarterly Part No. 3, July, 1893, pages 322-3.

290. See *Maine Wills, 1640-1760*, comp. William M. Sargent, 1887, page 353.

would indicate a change in church affiliation, but no proof has been found.

Children, order of birth uncertain and birth dates approximated:

13. i. John,⁴ b. about 1694. See below.
 - ii. Joseph,⁴ b. Dec. 2, 1696, Enfield, Conn., d. Oct. 27, 1714, buried at Cambridge, Mass.
 14. iii. Francis,⁴ b. Sept., 1700. See below.
 - iv. Martha,⁴ b. about 1703, prob. at Stow, Mass., d....; m. Apr. 9, 1722, Lexington, Mass., Joshua Thornton, b., d., possibly a son of, or related to, Timothy and Experience (Brooking?) Thornton, of Boston. He is possibly the master carpenter who went to Woburn, Mass., about 1746-47.
 - v. Hannah,⁴ b. about 1705, prob. at Stow, Mass., d....; m. Nov. 5, 1724, Boston, Mass., Edward Ayers, b. about 1700, Boston (?), d. about 1743, Boston (?), son of Nathaniel and Amy (.....) Ayers, of Boston.
 - vi. Sarah,⁴ b. about 1709, prob. at Stow, Mass., buried Mar. 28, 1740, Boston, Mass.; m. Nov. 30, 1733, Charlestown, Mass., Cord Cordis, b., d. 1772, Boston.
-

5. JOSEPH³ EVELETH (*Joseph*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was born May 31, 1674, at Gloucester, Massachusetts,²⁹¹ but his death date and place have not been found.

Very little information has been discovered about this man. A search of wills, deeds, and other records failed to disclose any mention of him. He is, therefore, believed to have died unmarried, possibly at sea. Only one direct reference to him has been found and this says that "there is no evidence that he was living in 1745."²⁹² This statement is, of course, in-

291. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts, pub. The Topsfield Historical Society, 1917, Vol. I, page 252.*

292. *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 26.*

complete and negative information, but it shows that some attempt was made, many years ago, to secure data about him.

Joseph³ is sometimes confused with Joseph⁴ Eveleth, son of Edward.³ Family tradition says that Joseph³ followed the sea and became master of a ship, but died soon after his marriage, leaving an estate to his wife Mary, and infant daughter.

There are, however, certain facts which definitely contradict this tradition. Joseph³ was born in 1674, and the Joseph who died and left a wife and daughter was married in 1737. This circumstance would presume that he married when he was sixty-three years of age. This may have occurred, but it is unreasonable to suppose that he had an only child baptized in 1738, and impossible for his wife, if he had one, born about 1675 or 1676, to have had a child when she was more than sixty years old.

The tradition is clearly erroneous. This record actually belongs to Joseph⁴ Eveleth, son of Edward.³ He was a ship captain; married August 11, 1737, at Ipswich, Massachusetts,²⁹³ Mary, or Marcy, Wise; had a daughter, Mary, baptized June 11, 1738, at the same place;²⁹⁴ and (he) died before July 16, 1739, probably at Ipswich.²⁹⁵

The inevitable conclusion is that Joseph³ Eveleth died unmarried, and probably while a youth.

293. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1910, Vol. II, page 156.*

294. *Ibid., 1910, Vol. I, page 131.*

295. See page 211. The family tradition has confused Joseph³ and Joseph⁴, but *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, pages 26-7*, correctly identifies both of them. This work is, however, strangely in error about Edward,³ father of Joseph.⁴ It states (*page 27*) that Edward³ Eveleth married third, Mary, or Marcy, Wise, on August 10, 1737, and fourth, Bridget. He actually married only three times, not four, and it was not he, but his son, Joseph,⁴ who really married Marcy. The difference of one day in the date of marriage is peculiar. The record reads, "Capt. Joseph Eveleth and Mrs. Marcy Wise, [married] Aug. 11, 1737."

6. ISAAC³ EVELETH (*Joseph*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was born October 11, 1676, at Ipswich, Massachusetts,²⁹⁶ and died March 23, 1755, probably at Gloucester, Massachusetts.²⁹⁷

He married first, about 1700, probably at Gloucester,²⁹⁸ Sarah Parkman, who was born July 29, 1678, at Salem, Massachusetts,²⁹⁹ and died December 26, 1721, at Gloucester,³⁰⁰ daughter of Deliverance and Sarah (Veren) Parkman;³⁰¹ second, December 20, 1722, at Gloucester,³⁰² Abigail (Haskell) Parsons, who was born March 2, 1675/6, at Gloucester,³⁰³ and died May 5, 1762, aged 86 years, probably at Gloucester,³⁰⁴ daughter of William and Mary (Brown)³⁰⁵ Haskell,³⁰⁶ and widow of Nathaniel Parsons.

296. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts*, pub. The Essex Institute, 1910, Vol. I, page 131.

297. See *History of the Town of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1860, page 93.

298. See *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, pages 26-7.

299. *Vital Records of Salem, Massachusetts*, pub. The Essex Institute, 1918, Vol. II, page 139.

300. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, pub. The Essex Institute, 1924, Vol. III, page 130.

301. See *Four Boston Grandparents*, William P. Jones, 1930, page 78.

Deliverance Parkman was a son of widow Bridget (.....) Parkman, who married second, Sylvester Eveleth. See page 169; also *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, 1901, Vol. LV, page 322.

302. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, pub. The Essex Institute, 1923, Vol. II, page 205.

303. *Ibid.*, 1917, Vol. I, page 330.

304. See *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 27.

305. Her maiden name is shown as Walker in her marriage record, in *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, pub. The Essex Institute, 1923, Vol. II, page 266, and in *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 35, but she is identified as the daughter of William and Mary (.....) Brown, of Gloucester, in *History of the Town of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1860, pages 65, 100, which says that she took the name of her stepfather when her mother married the second time.

306. See *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, pages 27, 35.

Isaac³ Eveleth was one of the six adventurers living in Essex County, Massachusetts, who "Intend to Remove themselves and ffamilies into South-Carolina," under instructions sent to William Haskell, Sr., and dated February 9, 1696/7.³⁰⁷ Some years later Isaac³ became the son-in-law of this William Haskell, Sr., and brother-in-law of William Haskell (Jr.),³⁰⁸ one of the adventurers.

There is some inexactness about the statement "themselves and ffamilies." Isaac³ Eveleth was not yet married, but some of the other men were. Nicholas Chattwil, or Chatwell, had the births of three children recorded at Salem, Massachusetts,³⁰⁹ William Haskell, Sr., and William Haskell, Jr., both had children,³¹⁰ and John Edwards, formerly of Wenham, Massachusetts, had the births of children recorded at Ipswich, Massachusetts, in 1694 and 1695.³¹¹ Thomas Rayment, or Raymond, called both "Lieutenant" and "Captain," had a family at Salem,³¹² and Richard Walker was probably the resident of Ipswich who was made a freeman on May 31, 1671,³¹³ but no record has been found of his family.³¹⁴

It is strange that only Isaac Eveleth, and none of the other five adventurers, received a grant of land

307. See *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, 1876, Vol. XXX, pages 64-6.

The identity of this "adventurer" has long been confused, but all dependable evidence clearly shows that he was this Isaac³ Eveleth, but he was not the father of George and Nicholas Eveleigh. See pages 81-2.

308. See *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 35.

309. *Vital Records of Salem, Massachusetts*, pub. The Essex Institute, 1916, Vol. I, page 171.

310. See *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 35.

311. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts*, pub. The Essex Institute, 1910, Vol. I, page 127.

312. See *The History of Salem, Massachusetts*, Sidney Perley, 1928, Vol. III, page 363.

313. See *Memorial of the Walkers*, J. B. R. Walker, 1861, page 405.

314. He has not been identified, but may have been a son of Richard Walker, of Manchester, Massachusetts.

in South Carolina³¹⁵ after the date in the instructions sent to them. No record has been found as to how long he held this property, or whether or not he actually established residence in South Carolina. He was, nevertheless, in Massachusetts in 1699, when he bought property there.

He did not move "into town [Gloucester] soon after the death of his grandfather [1688/9], and take up his abode in the family estate, near Little River,"³¹⁶ because he then would have been only thirteen years of age. He probably did, however, settle here about 1699, for in that year he bought property. This purchase was made a year or so before his marriage. It is believed that he continued to reside here until his death.

In May, 1699, he bought of William Stevens "for £12.10, one quarter part of the sawmill at Little River; and in April, 1700, he received from his father a gift of sixty acres of land on the north-west side of that river."³¹⁷

On December 27, 1710, Isaac Eveleth, yeoman, and his wife, Sarah, conveyed to John Smith, mariner, of Gloucester, for £7, Lot No. 96 at "the Cape" in Gloucester.³¹⁸

315. "Isack Evileth had a warrant out of the Secritaries office for 200 acres of land in Colliton County. Dated the 12th of ffebruary 1697/8;" *Warrants for Lands in South Carolina, 1692-1711*, ed. A. S. Salley, Jr., 1915, page 151.

316. *History of the Town of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1860, page 93.

317. *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 27.

The sale of the quarter part of the mill may be the same transaction as that recorded in *Deed Book 15*, page 235, *Registry of Deeds, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts*, but, if so, the date mentioned above is in error for the deed was signed May 24, 1695.

The gift of land, dated April 8, 1700, did not include the "housing," so his father made a new instrument, dated August 6, 1709, confirming the transfer of the land and specifically conveying the "housing." See, respectively, *Ibid.*, *Deed Book 15*, page 234, and *Deed Book 27*, page 69.

318. See *Ibid.*, *Deed Book 23*, page 180.

He, his brother Edward, and sisters Elizabeth (and husband), Mary (and husband), and Hannah, released by deed dated January 26, 1708, their interest in the estate of their grandfather, Edward Bragg, of Ipswich, deceased, and also their rights in certain of their parents' property, so that their parents, Joseph and Mary (Bragg) Eveleth, could dispose of any of the property without incumbrance or interference.³¹⁹

Isaac and his brother made two other transactions which pertained to this estate. The first,³²⁰ on May 27, 1719, was a payment to their brother, John Eveleth, of Stow, Massachusetts, and in return he quitclaimed all his interest in the estate of their grandfather, Edward Bragg; and the second,³²¹ on April 30, 1730, was a conveyance to their brother, James Eveleth, yeoman, of Ipswich, and by this instrument they sold a certain portion of the property of their grandfather which was in their "occupation."

Capt. Isaac Eveleth, gentleman, of Gloucester, and Jonathan Trask, yeoman, of Gloucester, were executors of the estate of John Coy, of the same place, who had died previous to April 1, 1735.³²²

He presumably used the title of "captain" because he was a shipmaster, although the name of his ship has not been found.

Isaac Eveleth "owned a large and fine farm, which by division and subdivision has lost its ancient character; and the ruined house, where he and his descendants had a home for about a century and a half, will soon cease to enhance the interest in the landscape in which it stands."³²³

319. See *Deed Book 86, page 225, Registry of Deeds, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts.*

320. *Ibid., Deed Book 81, page 187.*

321. *Ibid., Deed Book 86, page 241.*

322. *Ibid., Deed Book 94, page 150.*

323. *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 27.*

The inventory of August 5, 1755, shows that he left, for that period, a considerable and varied estate, which befitted his position of "gentleman." It was valued at £1308.4.7.³²⁴

Children by first wife, all born at Gloucester, Massachusetts:

- i. Sarah,⁴ b. Mar. 22, 1700/1, d. Feb. 22, 1720/1, Gloucester; m. Dec. 10, 1719, Gloucester, John Tyler, prob. b. Nov. 14, 1696, Charlestown, Mass., d. after 1740, Gloucester (?), son of John and Sarah (.....) Tyler.
- ii. Mary,⁴ b. Dec. 16, 1702, d. young.
- iii. Isaac,⁴ b. Aug. 24, 1704, d. Sept. 7, 1704, Gloucester.
15. iv. Isaac,⁴ b. Mar. 22, 1705/6. See below.
- v. Mary,⁴ b. Oct. 23, 1708, d. Nov. 21, 1708, Gloucester.
- vi. Hannah,⁴ b. Jan. 4, 1709/10, d. Mar. 9, 1785, Gloucester; m. Jan. 17, 1726/7, Gloucester, Charles Boyles (Byles), b. Dec. 20, 1700, Gloucester (?), d. Mar. 9, 1782, Gloucester, son of Richard and Mary (Davis) Byles, of Beverly, Mass., and Gloucester. See page 210.

Charles Boyles was a captain in the Louisburg Expedition in 1745.
- vii. Abigail,⁴ b. Nov. 26, 1711, d. 1742-43, prob. at Gloucester; m. Feb. 1, 1731/2, Gloucester, Thomas Herrick, b. Apr. 14, 1707, Beverly, Mass., d. Apr. 21, 1787, Gloucester, son of Samuel and Sarah (Leach) Herrick.
- viii. Ruth,⁴ b. Jan. 21, 1713/4, d. bef. 1755 (called deceased in her father's will); m. Oct. 25, 1733, Gloucester, William Goodrich, b. about 1712, d. after 1754, Gloucester (?), possibly son of John and Hannah (Brown) Goodridge, of Newbury, Mass., and Gloucester.
- ix. Susanna,⁴ b. Feb. 21, 1715/6, d. Dec. 3, 1737, Gloucester; unm.
- x. Mary,⁴ b. June 7, 1718, d. June . . ., 1795, Gloucester; m. Nov. 21, 1738, Gloucester, George Denning, b. May 13, 1713, Gloucester, d. Apr. 15, 1786, Gloucester, son of George and Hannah (Dike) Denning.

324. *Ibid.*

7. EDWARD³ EVELETH (*Joseph*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was born July 25, 1679, at Ipswich, Massachusetts,³²⁵ and died November 5, 1759, at Ipswich.³²⁶ He married first, January 4, 1703/4, at Ipswich,³²⁷ Elizabeth Perkins, who was born about 1681, probably at Ipswich, and died March 11, 1712/3, aged 32 years, at Ipswich,³²⁸ daughter of Abraham and Hannah (Beamsley) Perkins;³²⁹ second, April 7, 1715, at Salem, Massachusetts,³³⁰ Elizabeth Epes, who was born March 19, 1684, at Salem,³³¹ and died August 24, 1733, at Ipswich,³³² daughter of Daniel and Martha

325. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1910, Vol. I, page 131.*

326. *Ibid.*, 1910, Vol. II, page 550.

327. *Ibid.*, page 155.

328. *Ibid.*, page 550.

329. See *The Family of John Perkins, of Ipswich, Massachusetts, George A. Perkins, 1889, Part I, page 24.*

330. *Vital Records of Salem, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1924, Vol. III, page 342.*

331. The identity of Elizabeth Epes is established by her release of certain real estate of Daniel Epes, in which instrument she is called "Elizabeth Eveleth one of the Daughters of Daniel Epes Dec^d". See *York Deeds, pub. Maine Genealogical Society, 1907, Vol. XV, pages 451-3; Vital Records of Salem, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1916, Vol. I, page 283.*

Daniel Epes, who graduated from Harvard College in 1669, was the son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Symonds) Epes, of Ipswich and Salem, and grandson of Samuel and Dorothy (Harlakenden) Symonds (Samuel Symonds was Deputy Governor of Massachusetts Bay Colony), and also grandson of Daniel and Martha (Reade) Epes, who married, for her second husband, Deputy Governor Samuel Symonds, above. See *Biographical Sketches of Graduates of Harvard University, John L. Sibley, 1881, Vol. II, pages 265-7; The History of Salem, Massachusetts, Sidney Perley, 1926, Vol. II, page 92, footnote.*

For the Symonds family see *Ancestry of Priscilla Baker, William S. Appleton, 1870, pages 61-88.* For the Reade family see *The Ancestry of Bethia Harris, 1748-1833, Walter G. Davis, 1934, pages 69-75.* For the Harlakenden royal ancestry see *Ancestry of Priscilla Baker, William S. Appleton, 1870, page 9; The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, 1902, Vol. LVI, pages 40-1, 319-20; The Connecticut Magazine, 1903-4, Vol. VIII, page 545; Pedigree of Mabel Harlakenden, in Memorial to My Honored Kindred, Charles W. Darling, 1888, page 49.*

332. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1910, Vol. II, page 550.*

(Boardman) Epes; third, February 20, 1743, at Boston, Massachusetts,³³³ Mrs. Bridget (Pampillion?) Pecker, who was born, and died October 9, 1775,³³⁴ possibly at Ipswich, widow of James Pecker, of Boston. She was from Bristol, Massachusetts, but other particulars about her have not been discovered.³³⁵

He resided at Ipswich, and is called a shopkeeper of that place in deeds dated 1712, and 1730.³³⁶ In 1744 he is given the title of gentleman.³³⁷

He joined his brother, Isaac, and his sisters in a release of their grandfather's estate, and also of certain of their parents' property, so that their parents could dispose of the property without incumbrances.³³⁸

Edward Eveleth, "Esquire," was Lieutenant Colonel and Captain of the 2nd Company, 5th Massachu-

333. See *A Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston, Massachusetts*, pub. *The Record Commissioners*, 1898, Vol. XXVIII, pages 159, 183.

Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 27, says that Edward Eveleth married third, Aug. 10, 1737, Mary Wise, but this statement is in error because he married third as above, and she married Aug. 11, 1737, at Ipswich, Joseph Eveleth.

334. Family records of the Eveleth family.

335. Bridget Pampillion, of Bristol, Massachusetts, married November 5, 1722, Boston, James Pecker, of Boston. See *A Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston, Massachusetts*, pub. *The Record Commissioners*, 1898, Vol. XXVIII, page 159. Her name is, however, given as Mrs. Bridget Papillion, in the records of Bristol, Rhode Island (formerly Bristol, Massachusetts), for which marriage see *Vital Record of Rhode Island*, comp. James N. Arnold, 1894, 1st Series, Vol. VI, page 41.

No Bridget Pampillion, or Papillion, has been found in the scanty records of this family. See *History of the Town of Oxford, Massachusetts*, George F. Daniels, 1892, pages 283-4, 779. A John and Bridget Papillio(n), however, had a son, Ebenezer, baptized April 13, 1712, at Bristol. See *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, 1880, Vol. XXXIV, page 260. Did this John Papillio(n) die and his widow, Mrs. Bridget (.) Papillion, marry James Pecker?

336. See *Deed Book 86*, pages 21 and 225, respectively, *Registry of Deeds, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts*.

337. *Ibid.*, *Deed Book 92*, page 63.

338. See page 188.

setts Regiment, on the expedition to Louisburg, February 7, 1744.³³⁹

Joseph and Elizabeth, his children by his first wife, Elizabeth Perkins, were mentioned in the will of their grandmother, Hannah Perkins, which was dated February 1, 1732/3.³⁴⁰

His will was dated October 27, 1752, and proved November 10, 1759. He mentions his wife Bridget; children Sarah Powers, Elizabeth Low, Edward "bereft of his understanding," and Daniel; grandchildren Joseph, John, Thomas, Edward, and Mary Low, also Elizabeth Harbert, all children of daughter Elizabeth Low; three great-grandchildren, children of Elizabeth Harbert; and also granddaughter Mary Eveleth [daughter of son Joseph Eveleth, deceased]. His son Daniel, of Boston, was the executor of the estate.

The inventory of his estate was made in several parts, and his real estate was valued at £339.13.4.³⁴¹

Children by first wife, all born at Ipswich, Massachusetts:

16. i. Joseph,⁴ b. about 1705. See below.
- ii. Elizabeth,⁴ b., d.; m. (1) int. Nov. 4, 1727, Gloucester, Thomas Haraden, bapt. Sept. 10, 1704, Gloucester, d. about 1733, prob. at Gloucester, son of Capt. John and Sarah (Giddings) Haraden; m. (2) Nov. 18, 1736, Gloucester, Joseph Low, d. after 1744.
- iii. Mary,⁴ bapt. Apr. 22, 1711, d. young.

Children by second wife, all baptized at Ipswich:

17. iv. Edward,⁴ bapt. Apr. 27, 1718. See below.

339. See *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, 1870, Vol. XXIV, page 372.

For the argument as to whether he or his son, Edward,⁴ had this military service, see pages 212-3.

340. See *The Family of John Perkins, of Ipswich, Massachusetts*, George A. Perkins, 1889, Part I, pages 23-4.

341. See *Docket 9160, Probate Court, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts*.

18. v. Daniel,⁴ bapt. Dec. 11, 1720. See below.
 - vi. Samuel,⁴ bapt. Nov. 11, 1722, d. Jan. 15, 1722/3, Ipswich.
 - vii. Sarah,⁴ bapt. Feb. 23, 1723, d.; m. May 22, 1741, Ipswich, John Powers.
 - viii. Mary,⁴ bapt. Jan. 9, 1725, d. Apr. 1, 1726, Ipswich.
 - ix. Martha,⁴ bapt. Jan. 22, 1726, d. Sept. 29, 1727, Ipswich.
 - x. William,⁴ bapt. May 18, 1729, d. Aug. 6, 1729, Ipswich.
 - xi. Epes,⁴ bapt. Dec. 13, 1730, d. Dec. 20, 1730, Ipswich.
-

8. MOSES³ EVELETH (*Joseph*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was born February 13, 1681, at Ipswich, Massachusetts.³⁴²

Nothing further has been found about him. He may have gone to sea and settled in some place outside of New England.

9. JAMES³ EVELETH (*Joseph*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was born about 1690, probably at Ipswich, Massachusetts, and died June 3, 1773, aged about 83 years, at Ipswich.³⁴³ He married, int. February 26, 1715, at Ipswich,³⁴⁴ Elizabeth Cogswell, who was born about 1717, probably at Ipswich, and died October 24, 1791, aged 74 years, probably at Gloucester, Massachusetts,³⁴⁵ daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Wainwright) Cogswell.³⁴⁶

342. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1910, Vol. I, page 131.*

343. *Ibid.*, 1910, Vol. II, page 550.

344. *Ibid.*, page 156.

345. See *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 27.*

Her birth is given as 1691, and her death as October 9, 1775, but no places are mentioned, in *Register of Pedigrees and Services of Ancesters, The Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Connecticut, 1941, page 549.*

346. See *The Cogswells in America, Ephraim O. Jameson, 1884, page 25.*

It is evident that there is some discrepancy in the respective ages of James Eveleth and his wife, but no record has been found which clarifies the situation. It has been said that she was born in 1691, and died October 9, 1775, and while this birth year is more acceptable, no authority was cited for either date.³⁴⁷

He is called a yeoman, or farmer, of Ipswich, in a deed dated April 30, 1730,³⁴⁸ so apparently was in neither a trade nor a profession. At his death he bore the title of gentleman, hence must have been of good financial and social standing.

His will, in which he calls himself a gentleman, was dated May 4, 1773, and proved June 28, following, and his estate was appraised at £1476.0.2.³⁴⁹ The inventory, dated August 10, 1773, is interesting, and it indicates that his apparel was very gay and dressy.

Children, probably all born (or baptized) at Ipswich, Massachusetts:

20. i. James,⁴ b. about 1715-16. See below.
- ii. Joseph,⁴ bapt. July 31, 1726, Ipswich, prob. d. young.
- iii. Sarah,⁴ bapt. Oct. 29, 1727, Ipswich, prob. d. young.
- iv. Elizabeth,⁴ bapt. Nov. 10, 1728, d. ; m. int. Feb. 2, 1748, Ipswich, Jacob Cogswell, son of William and Mary (Cogswell) Cogswell.
- v. Mary,⁴ bapt. Sept. 21, 1729, d. either Sept. 11, 1824, aged 96 years, prob. at Preston, Conn., or in 1845, aged 115 years and 5 months,³⁵⁰ prob. at Preston, Conn.; m. (1) Mar. 9, 1748, Ipswich, Mass., Joseph Rust, son of Joseph and Rachel (Choate) Rust; m. (2) Nov. 26, 1772, Preston, Conn., Rev. Paul Park, son of Hezekiah and Margery (Dyke) Park.

347. See *Register of Pedigrees and Services of Ancesters, The Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Connecticut*, 1941, page 549.

348. See *Deed Book 86, page 241, Registry of Deeds, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts*.

349. See *Docket 9168, Probate Court, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts*.

350. See, respectively, for these two ages, *Genealogy of the Parke Families of Connecticut*, Frank S. Parks, 1906, page 64; *Record of the Rust Family*, Albert D. Rust, 1891, page 87.

- vi. Sarah,⁴ bapt. Sept. 3, 1732, Ipswich, d. Aug. 22, 1824, Chesterfield, Mass.; m. (1) Colby; m. (2), 1752, prob. at Ipswich, Robert Starkweather, son of John and Mary (Herrick) Starkweather.
 - vii. Lucy,⁴ b., d.; unm. in 1774.
-

10. JACOB³ EVELETH (*Joseph*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was born about 1693, probably at Ipswich, Massachusetts,³⁵¹ and died February 16, 1738, at Ipswich.³⁵²

He is erroneously said to have "married, November 10, 1713, probably at Salem, Massachusetts, Hannah Cox (or Coxes)."³⁵³

In a deed, dated May 27, 1719, Joseph Eveleth (father of Jacob), gave land to his sons "Isaac, of Gloucester, yeoman, and Edward, of Ipswich, trader,"³⁵⁴ and mentioned his son Jacob, hence these three sons were alive at this time.

No further mention of Jacob Eveleth has been found in any records, civil or ecclesiastical, so any later history of him is based on family tradition.

It is strange that no evidence has been found showing that Jacob Eveleth signed a release of the property of his grandfather and of his parents, as his brothers, Isaac and Edward, and his sisters, Eliza-

351. His father, Joseph,² moved to Ipswich in 1674, and lived here the remainder of his life, so it is probable that the children born after this date were born here, although some are not recorded in the birth records.

352. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts*, pub. *The Essex Institute*, 1910, Vol. II, page 550.

353. Family records of the Eveleth family.

This marriage record, however, reads, "Hannah (Cox) and Jacob Elith [Eliot. int.], Nov. 10, 1713," *Vital Records of Salem, Massachusetts*, pub. *The Essex Institute*, 1924, Vol. III, pages 250, 329, so it is evident that the statement of her marriage to Jacob³ Eveleth was a mere assumption.

354. *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 26.

beth, Mary, and Hannah, did. He was, of course, too young to have joined in the conveyance with them, on January 26, 1708,³⁵⁵ but he should, it seems, have signed one if he lived until he became twenty-one years of age.

The family story says that "his children chose to write the name *Evileth*. Some of his line are in New Hampshire."³⁵⁶

No record of any sort has been found to confirm the statement that Jacob Eveleth married and had children, nor has any trace of his descendants been found in New Hampshire. There was, however, a William Evelet, Eveleth, or Evely, born about 1755, who served in the Revolutionary War from Dover, New Hampshire.³⁵⁷ Neither he nor any other Eveleth, under any spelling of the name, is mentioned in the vital records of Dover,³⁵⁸ and his identity is uncertain.

There are, moreover, no Eveleths, residents of this province, mentioned as either testators, beneficiaries, witnesses, bondsmen, or debtors in the probate records of New Hampshire from 1635 to 1771,³⁵⁹ and the only family enumerated in the Census of 1790 for New Hampshire was that of Zimri Eveleth.³⁶⁰ He lived in Keene Town, Cheshire County, New Hampshire, and had in his family one male over sixteen years of age (himself), and three females. This

355. See page 188, and footnote No. 319.

356. Family records of the Eveleth family.

357. See *Probate Records of the Province of New Hampshire, 1635-1771*, (State Papers Series, Vols. XXXI to XXXIX), pub. 1907-1941, Vols. I to IX.

358. See *The State of New Hampshire, Rolls of the Soldiers in the Revolutionary War, 1775 to May, 1777*, comp. Isaac W. Hammond, 1885, (State Papers Series, Vol. XIV), Vol. I, pages 114, 141, 193, 298.

359. See *Marriages, Births, Deaths and Baptisms in Dover, New Hampshire, [1686-1838]*, (Collections of the Dover, New Hampshire, Historical Society), 1894, Vol. I.

360. See *The First Census of the United States, 1790, for New Hampshire*.

Zimri⁶ was in the line³⁶¹ of Isaac,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ and thus was not a descendant of Jacob.³

The family tradition that Jacob³ Eveleth lived to maturity, married Hannah Cox, and had children and descendants, some of whom went to New Hampshire, cannot be verified. There were only two persons of this surname found in this colony at the proper period, and the only one who can be identified does not descend from Jacob.³

11. ISAAC³ EVELETH (*Isaac*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was born March 22, 1679/80, at Gloucester, Massachusetts,³⁶² but no record of his death has been found. He may have lived to reach maturity, but it is doubtful that he ever married.

There is much confusion and inaccuracy in the accounts about this man. He is said to have been an "adventurer" who went from Essex County, Massachusetts, to South Carolina, in 1697, with five other emigrants,³⁶³ and to have received a grant of land there.³⁶⁴ As has been discussed under the account of his father,³⁶⁵ it is extremely improbable that this was the Isaac Eveleth who made the emigration, and it is, instead, far more likely that his cousin, Isaac,³ son of Joseph² and Mary (Bragg) Eveleth, was the man who went to South Carolina.³⁶⁶

The assertion that he was the "adventurer" who went to South Carolina, does not fit the circum-

361. See pages 204-5.

362. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts, pub. The Topsfield Historical Society, 1917, Vol. I, page 252.*

363. See *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, 1876, Vol. XXX, page 64.* See page 186.

364. "Isack Evileth had a warrant out of the Secritaries office for 200 acres of land in Colliton County. Dated the 12th of ffebruary 1697/8"; *Warrants for Lands in South Carolina, 1692-1711, ed. A. S. Salley, Jr., 1915, page 151.*

365. See pages 177-80.

366. See pages 185-9.

stances. He would have been not quite eighteen years when he made the trip, in 1697, which is entirely possible, for many youths were sailors or were taken on trips as assistants, but it is hardly credible that he was granted land in South Carolina, on February 12, 1697/8, while he was still not eighteen years old. Land grants were not customarily given by any colony to youths who were under age.

The most astounding error with regard to this man is the assertion that his "son George was the graduate of Harvard College, 1742, and another son Nicholas Eveleth, captain of the Second South Carolina, 1775, and September, 1789, appointed Comptroller of the United States Treasury by President George Washington."³⁶⁷

There are so many official records available which give the real facts about the parentage of both George Eveleigh and Nicholas Eveleigh (neither of whom used the spelling *Eveleth*) that it is incomprehensible how any compiler could say that these men were brothers, and sons of an Isaac Eveleth.

George Eveleigh was born August 15, 1719, at Charles Town, South Carolina. He was given several bequests in the will of his father, Samuel Eveleigh, under date of July 13, 1737, among which was one as follows: "I give and bequeath unto him [George] a good Silver watch and a fashionable sword which two last mentioned Articles shall be purchased for him and sent over to Boston unless I shall do the same in my life time."³⁶⁸ This bequest together with certain of the Harvard College records³⁶⁹ clearly shows that the George Eveleigh at Harvard College was the son of this Samuel Eveleigh, and not of an Isaac Eveleth. Samuel Eveleigh

367. *Genealogy, A Weekly Journal of American Ancestry*, 1912, Vol. 2, No. 9, page 274.

368. See the will of George Eveleigh, page 73.

369. See footnote No. 162.

also gave, in his will, certain property to his daughter, Elizabeth, and his son-in-law, and nephew, Samuel Eveleigh, who are important in determining the relationship among the various Eveleighs.

Nicholas Eveleigh, who became the first Comptroller of the United States Treasury,³⁷⁰ was born about 1748, at Charles Town, South Carolina. He was a son³⁷¹ of Samuel and Elizabeth (Eveleigh) Eveleigh, mentioned above. This Samuel Eveleigh lived for many years in Charles Town, but in 1755 moved to Bristol, England. In his will,³⁷² signed June 20, 1764, he left bequests to his sons George and Nicholas, and also provided "executors" for them until they reached the age of twenty-one. While their father did not give any clue as to their exact age, it is obvious that they were born after 1743, if they were still minors in 1764.

A very pertinent inquiry is how the George Eveleigh, brother of Nicholas, could have graduated from Harvard College in 1742 when he was not born until after 1743!! The compiler who said that this George Eveleigh was the graduate is, therefore, somewhat in error.

This compiler also failed to observe that Nicholas Eveleigh, who became the first Comptroller of the United States Treasury, was many years younger³⁷³ than the George Eveleigh who graduated from Harvard College. He said that these two men were brothers, but he has confused two George Eveleighs. Nicholas⁵ Eveleigh did have a brother George,⁵ but this George⁵ was born after 1743, probably in 1747. George⁴ Eveleigh, born August 15, 1719, was the one

370. See *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1927*, United States Government Printing Office, 1928, page 952.

371. See *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, 1926, Vol. XXVII, page 3 (footnote).

372. *Ibid.*, 1910, Vol. XI, page 131.

373. See pages 69-70.

who graduated from Harvard College in 1742. He was, obviously, some twenty-five to twenty-nine years older than his asserted brother, Nicholas.⁵ This difference in age of brothers may be possible, but it is so rare as to be unacceptable without ample proof.

Samuel Eveleigh, of Bristol, England, gave bequests to his two sons, as stated above.³⁷⁴ He also gave to "my brother-in-law George Eveleigh, my sister-in-law, Elizabeth, his wife, and their five children, Elizabeth, Samuel, Thomas, Catherine, and Ann, 50 pounds apiece."

George Eveleigh, the graduate from Harvard College, was living in Bristol, England, on December 18, 1770, when he appointed his son Thomas as one of his attorneys,³⁷⁵ and mentioned his nephew, Nicholas Eveleigh. The will³⁷⁶ of George Eveleigh mentions his daughter Ann, and son Thomas, and the children of his daughters [Elizabeth] Kiddell and [Catharine] Saunders. Thus the names of these children agree with those mentioned in the will of their uncle, Samuel Eveleigh, as stated above.

Nicholas Eveleigh, "late of South Carolina, but at present of the City of Philadelphia," the first Comptroller of the United States Treasury, made his will³⁷⁷ on March 26, 1791, and gave to his wife all his personal estate and one-third of his real estate, and also two-thirds of his real estate during her natural life. At her death this two-thirds was bequeathed "unto the children of my cousin Thomas Eveleigh of South Carolina their heirs and assigns forever."

374. *The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, 1910, Vol. XI, page 131.

375. See *Miscellaneous Records, Office of the Probate Court, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina*, Vol. 91-B, page 939.

376. See pages 93-8.

377. See *Records of Wills, Probate Court, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina*, Vol. 24 (1786-1793), Book C, page 936, (Copy of Will Book B (1786-1793), page 599).

While there are numerous official archives, some of which are cited above, showing the Eveleigh relationship, there seems to be only one "register," and this an unofficial and unauthenticated compilation, giving the alleged Eveleth-Eveleigh kinship³⁷⁸ in South Carolina. The comparative value of the two family records is obvious. The latter was evidently based on the mere circumstance that an Isaac Eveleth went to South Carolina, and received land there on February 12, 1697/8. No other information about him was found, so two men by the name of Eveleigh, also in South Carolina, were assumed to be his sons.

There are several facts which must be combined to establish the true relationship of all persons concerned:

1. Samuel Eveleigh, who left a will dated July 13, 1737, had a son George, who was the graduate of Harvard College;
2. Samuel Eveleigh also had a daughter, Elizabeth, who married her first cousin, Samuel Eveleigh;
3. Nicholas Eveleigh, the first Comptroller of the United States Treasury, was a son of this latter Samuel Eveleigh and his wife, Elizabeth;
4. George Eveleigh, the graduate of Harvard College, appointed his son, Thomas, his attorney, and mentioned his nephew, Nicholas Eveleigh, who was a son of his (George's) sister, Elizabeth. This Nicholas Eveleigh was the first Comptroller of the United States Treasury;
5. Nicholas Eveleigh, in his will, gave certain property to the children of his cousin, Thomas Eveleigh;
6. Nicholas Eveleigh was the son of Elizabeth Eveleigh, and Thomas Eveleigh was a son of

378. See page 198 for the asserted kinship, as given in *Genealogy, A Weekly Journal of American Ancestry*, 1912, Vol. 2, No. 9, page 274.

George Eveleigh, and Elizabeth and George were sister and brother, hence Nicholas and Thomas were cousins;

7. George Eveleigh, the graduate of Harvard College, and Nicholas Eveleigh, the first Comptroller of the United States Treasury, were uncle and nephew respectively, and not brothers;
8. Isaac Eveleth was not the father of either George Eveleigh, or of Nicholas Eveleigh;
9. Isaac Eveleth was not closely related to either George Eveleigh or Nicholas Eveleigh.

The wonderment is how and why the error about the alleged relationship between George Eveleigh, Nicholas Eveleigh, and Isaac Eveleth was ever published.

12. JOB³ EVELETH (*Isaac*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was born March 15, 1682/3, at Gloucester, Massachusetts,³⁷⁹ and died in 1751, probably at Gloucester.³⁸⁰ His estate was administered October 7, 1751.³⁸¹ He married July 8, 1708, at Gloucester,³⁸² Abigail Sargeant, who was probably born August 31, 1687, Gloucester,³⁸³ and died, probably the daughter of John and Hannah (Howard) Sargeant.

He was a shipwright, and resided for a while in Beverly, Massachusetts.³⁸⁴ By the time he was mar-

379. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts, pub. The Topsfield Historical Society, 1917, Vol. I, page 252.*

380. *See Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 26.*

381. *Ibid.*

382. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1923, Vol. II, page 205.*

383. *Ibid.*, 1917, Vol. I, page 624.

384. He calls himself a shipwright in a deed which he acknowledged on Feb. 7, 1704/5, in Beverly. *See Deed Book 20, page 109, Registry of Deeds, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts.*

ried he had returned to Gloucester, where he remained. He and his wife, Abigail, sold land in Gloucester to John Roberts, April 12, 1720.³⁸⁵

Children, all born at Gloucester, Massachusetts:

23. i. Isaac,⁴ b. July 15, 1711. See below.
 - ii. Abigail,⁴ b. Sept. 15, 1713, d. after 1756, prob. at Gloucester; m. Jan. 7, 1734/5, Gloucester, William Westway.³⁸⁶
 - iii. Mary,⁴ b. Oct. 4, 1717, d.
 - iv. Sarah,⁴ b. May 17, 1720, d.; m. bef. Dec. 8, 1752, Gloucester, Daniel Smith, prob. b. Feb. 11, 1721/2, Gloucester, d., prob. son of Daniel and Lydia (Sargeant) Smith.
 - v. Hannah,⁴ b. Sept. 5, 1722, d. July 23, 1791, Gloucester; m. June 20, 1751, Gloucester, John McKaine, b., d. after 1773, prob. at Gloucester.
-

13. JOHN⁴ EVELETH (*Rev. John*,³ *Joseph*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was born about 1694, probably at Manchester, Massachusetts,³⁸⁷ and died in 1743, at Sudbury, Massachusetts.³⁸⁸ He married October 9, 1722, at Sudbury,³⁸⁹ Hannah Haynes, who was born September 2, 1705, at Sudbury,³⁹⁰ and died after 1741, probably at Sudbury, daughter of David and Tabitha (Stow) Haynes.

385. *Ibid.*, Deed Book 66, page 173.

386. The name *Westway* is unusual and the only record of it so far found is at Gloucester. Perhaps this is a variation, or erroneous spelling, of a name with the same first syllable.

387. His father was the minister at Manchester, Massachusetts, from Feb. 10, 1689, until July 22, 1696, so it is probable that John⁴ was born here, although not recorded in the birth records. See *Town Records of Manchester, Massachusetts*, pub. by The Town, 1889, pages 36, 73, et passim. See also pages 180-3 (this work).

388. See Docket 7092, Probate Court, East Cambridge, Middlesex County, Massachusetts; *Genealogy, A Weekly Journal of American Ancestry*, 1912, Vol. II, No. 9, page 274.

389. *Vital Records of Sudbury, Massachusetts*, pub. The New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1903, page 193.

390. *Ibid.*, page 62.

He resided at Stow, Massachusetts, at the time of his marriage, but seems to have removed to Sudbury, for all his children are recorded there.

Children, all born at Sudbury, Massachusetts:

- i. Abigail,⁵ b. Oct. 9, 1723, d. after 1754, prob. at Sudbury; m. June 6, 1740, Sudbury, Jabez Mead, b. Feb. 16, 1709, Sudbury, d. after 1754, prob. at Sudbury, son of John and Rebecca (.....) Mead, of Watertown, and Weston, Mass.
- ii. Joseph,⁵ b. July 30, 1726, d. 1785, prob. at Hubbardston, Mass.; m. Aug. 25, 1748, Sudbury, Patience Hunt, b. July 26, 1728, Sudbury, d. after 1766, prob. at Hubbardston, dau. of Isaac and Martha (Goodnow) Hunt.
He was a Revolutionary War Patriot, and lived at Hubbardston from before 1770 to after 1782.
Children, first two born at Sudbury, next three at Rutland, Mass., last three at Princeton, Mass.:
 1. Ruth,⁶ b. Aug. 27, 1749.
 2. Eunice,⁶ b. Apr. 25, 1751.
 3. Hannah,⁶ b. Dec. 30, 1754.
 4. Martha,⁶ b. Jan. 30, 1756.
 5. Ruth,⁶ b. Jan. 2, 1758.
 6. David,⁶ b. Feb. 29, 1760.
 7. Elizabeth,⁶ b. Mar. 31, 1762.
 8. Sally,⁶ b. Nov. 18, 1766.
- iii. William,⁵ b. Oct. 28, 1728, d.
He served in the Louisburg Expedition in 1745, but no further record about him has been found.
- iv. Tabitha,⁵ b. Apr. 4, 1731, d. Oct. 20, 1770, Princeton, Mass.; m. Sept. 4, 1751, Sudbury, Samuel Woods, b. June 19, 1722, Chelmsford, Mass., d. Nov. 8, 1808, Princeton, son of Samuel and Mary (Parker) Woods.
- v. David,⁵ b. Feb. 16, 1732/3, d. 1756, Rutland, Mass.
He served as a corporal in the Crown Point Expedition, in 1755, and moved from Rutland to Princeton, Mass., soon afterwards, but apparently did not stay long.
- vi. Isaac,⁵ b. Mar. 9, 1734/5, d. after 1781, possibly at Keene, N. H.; m. Sept. 2, 1756, Lancaster, Mass., Eunice (.....) Hudson, a widow, "of Lan-

caster," b. prob. 1731, d. prob. Aug. 3, 1812, Keene, aged 81 years.

He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War.

Children, all born at Lancaster:

1. William,⁶ b. July 3, 1757.
 2. Eunice,⁶ b. Nov. 28, 1758.
 3. John,⁶ b. Dec. 14, 1760.
 4. Zimri,⁶ b. Aug. 31, 1763.³⁹¹
 5. Hudson,⁶ b. 1765 (?)
 6. Stephen,⁶ b. Sept. 3, 1766, m. Jan. 7, 1791, Keene, N. H., Ruth Easty.
 7. Elizabeth,⁶ b. July 3, 1768.
 8. Ephraim,⁶ b. May 11, 1770, m. Mar. 5, 1793, Keene, N. H., Diana Darling.
 9. Samuel,⁶ b. Dec. 12, 1773.
- vii. Lucy,⁵ b. Nov. 1, 1736, d. after 1772, prob. at Carlisle, Mass.; m. Nov. 25, 1755, Lexington, Mass., Ezra Blood, b. Oct. 24, 1731, Concord, Mass., d. after 1772, prob. at Carlisle, son of John and Sarah (.....) Blood.
- viii. Ann,⁵ b. Jan. 7, 1741/2, d.; m. Sept. 10, 1762, Lancaster, Mass., James Houghton, "Junior" and "Teritius," b. Dec. 3, 1733, Lancaster, d., son of James and Mary (Jones) Houghton.
-

14. FRANCIS⁴ EVELETH (*Rev. John*,³ *Joseph*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was born in September, 1700, probably at Stow, Massachusetts,³⁹² and was baptized June 29, 1701, at Waterloo, Massachusetts.³⁹³ He died November 23,

391. He resided in New Hampshire in 1790, and evidently has been misidentified as a descendant of Jacob³ Eveleth. See pages 196-7.

392. His father was the minister at Stow from May 7, 1700, until the latter part of 1717, so it is probable that Francis⁴ was born here, although not recorded in the birth records. See also pages 180-3.

His birth month and year are also given in *Stow Epitaphs* in *The Genealogical Advertiser*, March 1899, Vol. II, No. 1, page 57.

393. See *Genealogies of the Families and Descendants of the Early Settlers of Watertown, Massachusetts*, Henry Bond, 2nd ed., 2 vols. in 1, 1860, page 757.

1776, at Stow.³⁹⁴ He married February 7, 1726/7, at Concord, Massachusetts,³⁹⁵ Mary (Nancy) Hunt, who was born July 1, 1706, at Concord,³⁹⁶ and died June 23, 1794, aged 88 years, at Stow,³⁹⁷ daughter of John and Mary (Brown) Hunt, of Concord.

At the time of his marriage he resided in Stow, and remained here the rest of his life. On May 20, 1743, he bought, from Samuel Hall, "a parcel of land, on the south side of a brook, that cometh out of a crooked meadow."³⁹⁸

Francis Eveleth's father, Rev. John Eveleth, "kept school" here in 1718 and 1719.³⁹⁹ Francis also taught, and "was said to be among the 'famous teachers of the past.' He was for 'many years a prominent instructor of the young.' While we may not be able to find any outstanding characteristics, yet the silent potent influence among his pupils was so strong, and his influence among the youthful generation so marked that he was considered a 'famous teacher'."⁴⁰⁰

Children, all born at Stow, Massachusetts:

- i. Mary,⁵ b. Oct. 22, 1727, d.; m. int. Mar. 22, 1745/6, Stow, Joseph Adams, b. Oct. 5, 1724, Concord, Mass., d., son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Minot) Adams, of Concord, Mass.
- ii. John,⁵ b. May 13, 1729, d. Jan. 6, 1794, Stow; m. July 12, 1762, Sudbury, Mass., Abigail Knowles, b. Mar. 8, 1735, Eastham, Mass., d. Aug. 18, 1792, aged 56 years, Stow, dau. of Thomas and Eliza-

394. *Vital Records of Stow, Massachusetts*, pub. *The New England Historic Genealogical Society*, 1911, page 242.

395. *Concord, Massachusetts, Births, Marriages, and Deaths, 1635-1850*, pub. by *The Town*, [1895], page 106.

396. *Ibid.*, page 65.

397. *Vital Records of Stow, Massachusetts*, pub. *The New England Historic Genealogical Society*, 1911, page 242.

398. *Stow, Massachusetts, 1683-1933, Compiled in Honor of the Two Hundred Fiftieth Anniversary of the Town*, pub. Rev. and Mrs. Preston R. Crowell, 1933, page 51.

399. *Ibid.*, page 41.

400. *Ibid.*, pages 91, 93.

beth (Snow) Knowles, of Eastham, and a descendant of Stephen Hopkins, of *The Mayflower*.⁴⁰¹

He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War from Stow.

Children, all born at Stow:

1. Daniel,⁶ b. Oct. 22, 1763.
2. Lucy,⁶ b. Oct. 11, 1765.
3. Abigail,⁶ b. Mar. 11, 1767.
4. Sarah,⁶ b. July 24, 1768.
5. John,⁶ b. Sept. 4, 1772.

iii. Sarah,⁵ b. Apr. 22, 1731, d. after 1780, prob. at Shrewsbury, Mass.; m. int. Oct. 7, 1752, Stow, Amariah Bigelow, b. 1722, prob. Shrewsbury, d. Mar. 8, 1780, aged 58 years, Shrewsbury, son of Samuel and Mary (Gleason) Bigelow.

vi. Joseph,⁵ b. Feb. 22, 1732/3, d. Oct. 11, 1790, Princeton, Mass.; m. int. Aug. 18, 1761, Stow, Ruth Wetherbee, b. Aug. 13, 1744, Stow, d. Oct. 22, 1810, aged 66 years, Princeton, dau. of Josiah and Sarah (Hall) Wetherbee.

He served in the Colonial Forces from Harvard, Mass., in 1757, and was a Lieutenant in the Revolutionary War.

Children, all born at Princeton, Mass.:

1. Joseph.⁶
2. Catherine.⁶
3. Joshua.⁶
4. Salley.⁶
5. Joab.⁶
6. Abishai.⁶
7. Theophelus.⁶
8. Asahel.⁶
9. Amariah.⁶
10. Sukey.⁶

401. The descent from Stephen Hopkins to Abigail (Knowles) Eveleth is as follows:

STEPHEN HOPKINS —

Nicholas Snow — Constance Hopkins

Jabez Snow — Elizabeth

Jabez Snow — Elizabeth Trent

Thomas Knowles — Elizabeth Snow

John Eveleth — Abigail Knowles

See *Mayflower Index*, William A. McAuslan, 1932. Vol. I, pages 396, 400; Vol. II, pages 675, 677; *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, 1926, Vol. LXXX, page 7.

11. Nabby (Abigail).⁶
12. Dau.⁶
13. Francis.⁶
- v. Elizabeth,⁵ b. Feb. 12, 1734/5, d. after 1770, prob. at Sudbury, Mass.; m. Jan. 31, 1760, Sudbury, Josiah Richardson, Jr., b. May 29, 1733, Sudbury, d., son of Maj. Josiah and Experience (Wright) Richardson.
Josiah Richardson, Jr., was an Ensign in the Colonial Wars.
- vi. Catharine,⁵ b. Feb. 6, 1736/7, d. Feb. 19, 1740, Stow.
- vii. Francis,⁵ b. May 23, 1740, d. after 1790; m. Nov. 4, 1767, Stow, Abigail Hagar, prob. bapt. Jan. 20, 1743/4, Watertown, Mass., d. Sept. 15, 1827, Stow, prob. dau. of Samuel and Mary (Fiske) Hagar, of Watertown.
He served in the Revolutionary War from Stow.
- viii. Catharine,⁵ b. June 22, 1744, d. Mar. 23, 1800, Acton, Mass.; m. Oct. 22, 1765, Stow, Nathaniel Faulkner, b. 1736, prob. Acton, d. July 2, 1821, aged 85 years, Acton, son of Ammiruhammah and Hannah (Ingalls) Faulkner, of Acton.
- ix. Lucy,⁵ b. July 8, 1746, d. after 1784; m. Jan. 23, 1776, Stow, Ephraim Russell.

15. ISAAC⁴ EVELETH (*Isaac*,² *Joseph*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was born March 22, 1705/6, at Gloucester, Massachusetts,⁴⁰² and died in 1759, at Gloucester.⁴⁰³ He married December 25, 1729, at Gloucester,⁴⁰⁴ Elizabeth Parsons, who was born December 2, 1711, at Gloucester,⁴⁰⁵ and died February 12, 1799, at Gloucester,⁴⁰⁶ daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail (Haskell) Parsons.

402. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts, pub. The Topsfield Historical Society, 1917, Vol. I, page 252.*

403. *See Four Boston Grandparents, William P. Jones, 1930, page 70.*

404. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1923, Vol. II, page 206.*

405. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts, pub. The Topsfield Historical Society, 1917, Vol. I, page 536.*

406. *Ibid., 1924, Vol. III, page 130.*

Abigail (Haskell) Parsons had married Isaac³ Eveleth, father of Isaac,⁴ after the death of her first husband in 1722, hence Isaac⁴ married the daughter of his stepmother.⁴⁰⁷

He resided in Gloucester. He was evidently the Capt. Isaac Eveleth who made an expedition to New Gloucester, Maine, in 1744, "to advance the interests of the proprietors, and open more roads."⁴⁰⁸ No record has been found of how long he stayed there.

Children, all born (or baptized) at Gloucester, Massachusetts:

- i. Isaac,⁵ b. Oct. 1, 1730, d. Aug. 9, 1746, Virginia.⁴⁰⁹
- ii. Nathaniel,⁵ b. Aug. 9, 1732, d. Dec. 1, 1732, Gloucester.
- iii. Sarah,⁵ b. Dec. 13, 1733, d. May, 1802, Ipswich, Mass.; m. int. Nov. 25, 1749, Ipswich, Francis Burnham, b. 1721, prob. Ipswich, d. 1808, prob. Ipswich, son of Jonathan and Mary (Perkins) Burnham.
- iv. Nathaniel,⁵ b. Aug. 23, 1736, d. Nov. 23, 1824, New Gloucester, Me.; m. (1) Jan. 4, 1760, North Yarmouth, Me., Sarah Mason, b., d. 1772, New Gloucester, dau. of Jonas and Mary (Chandler) Mason; m. (2) 1776, Mary Glass, of Auburn, Me., b. 1751, d. 1803, New Gloucester; m. (3) Dec. 4, 1806, prob. New Gloucester, Sarah (Bartlett) Arnold, b. Dec. 7, 1740, prob. Kittery, Me., d. Sept. 12, 1837, New Gloucester, dau. of Nathan and Shuah (Heard) Bartlett, the widow of Capt. Bildad Arnold.

He was a Second Lieutenant in the Revolutionary War.

Children by first wife, prob. all born at New Gloucester, Me.:

1. Isaac,⁶ b. Oct. 4, 1760.
2. Sarah,⁶ b. Mar. 26, 1762.
3. Nathaniel,⁶ b. Mar. 23, 1764.

407. See page 185.

408. See *History of Cumberland County, Maine*, pub. Everts & Peck, 1880, page 326.

409. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, pub. The Essex Institute, 1924, Vol. III, page 130.

4. Jonas,⁶ b. Jan. 25, 1766.
 5. Joseph,⁶ b. Mar. 30, 1768.
 6. Elizabeth,⁶ b. May 9, 1770.
 7. Mary,⁶ b. Apr. 19, 1772.
- Children by second wife, prob. all born at New Gloucester, Me.:
8. Mary,⁶ b. Oct. 30, 1777, a twin.
 9. Ezekiel,⁶ b. Oct. 30, 1777, twin of above.
 10. Andrew,⁶ b. Jan. 30, 1780.
 11. Rizpah,⁶ b. Mar. 7, 1781.
 12. James,⁶ b. May 21, 1783.
 13. Perkins,⁶ b. Sept. 7, 1784.
 14. John,⁶ b. Oct. 24, 1786.
 15. Moses,⁶ b. Sept. 26, 1788, a twin.
 16. Aaron,⁶ b. Sept. 26, 1788, twin of above.
 17. Mary,⁶ b. Mar. 26, 1795.
- v. Andrew,⁵ b. Dec. 29, 1738, d. bef. 1770, prob. at Gloucester, (Mass.); m. int. Aug. 10, 1765, Gloucester, Sarah Byles, bapt. June 9, 1745, Gloucester, d., dau. of Charles and Hannah (Eveleth) Byles (Boyles). See page 189.
 - vi. Joseph,⁵ b. May 10, 1741, d. June 30, 1808, Gloucester.
 He was a First Lieutenant and Captain in the Revolutionary War. He is said to have lived at Beverly, Mass.
 - vii. Perkins,⁵ b. Nov. 2, 1743, d.
 He was a subscriber to the Meeting House at New Gloucester, Me., in 1770.
 - viii. Elizabeth,⁵ b. Feb. 25, 1745/6, d. 1826, Gloucester; m. int. Jan. 21, 1769, Gloucester, Alexander Parran, of Gloucester, son of Samuel Parran, of St. Leonard's, Calvert Co., Md.
 - ix. Abigail,⁵ b. 1747, d. Sept., 1825, Gloucester; m. May 17, 1770, Gloucester, Nathaniel Kinsman, b. Oct. 5, 1745, Gloucester, alive in 1823 at Gloucester, son of Nathaniel and Anna (Robinson) Kinsman, of Ipswich, Mass.
 - x. Susanna,⁵ bapt. Oct. 6, 1751, d.
 - xi. Isaac,⁵ bapt. Mar. 3, 1754, d.; m. int. Nov. 14, 1801, Gloucester, Lucy (Williams) Avery, b. Jan. 14, 1758, Gloucester, d., dau. of John and Rachel (Allen) Williams, and widow of Samuel Avery, of Gloucester.

16. JOSEPH⁴ EVELETH (*Edward*,³ *Joseph*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was born about 1705, at Ipswich, Massachusetts,⁴¹⁰ and died before July 16, 1739, probably at sea.⁴¹¹ He married August 11, 1737, at Ipswich,⁴¹² Mary, or Marcy, Wise, who was baptized March 29, 1719, at Ipswich,⁴¹³ and died, probably at Ipswich,⁴¹⁴ daughter of John and Mary (Rogers) Wise.⁴¹⁵

He evidently followed the sea as a career, for among his effects when he died were an eighth part of a schooner, sea-clothes, a quadrant, and navigation books.⁴¹⁶ The absence of records suggests that he died at sea. In only a very few instances of this kind was the death noted on the town records.

His estate was entered for probate on July 16, 1739, and his father-in-law, John Wise, of Ipswich, was appointed administrator of the property, and guardian for the only child, Mary.

Child:

- i. Mary,⁵ bapt. June 11, 1738, Ipswich, Mass., d. Aug. 8, 1788, in her 51st year, Ipswich; m. Nov. 6, 1760, Ipswich, John Choate, bapt. Nov. 13, 1737, Ipswich, d. July 6, 1791, in his 54th year, Ipswich, son of Francis and Hannah (Perkins) Choate, of Ipswich.

410. He was apparently the oldest child of his parents, who were married Jan. 4, 1703/4, at Ipswich.

411. He died intestate prior to this date, but no actual date or place of death has been found. He was, however, a resident of Ipswich, so his estate was probated in Essex County, Mass.

412. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1910, Vol. II, page 156.*

413. *Ibid.*, Vol. I, page 399.

414. No record of her death has been found. Perhaps she married a second time after the death of her first husband.

415. *Biographical Sketches of Graduates of Harvard University, John L. Sibley, 1885, Vol. III, page 275; Docket 30192, Probate Court, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts.*

416. See *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 27.*

17. EDWARD⁴ EVELETH (*Edward*,³ *Joseph*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was baptized April 27, 1718, at Ipswich, Massachusetts,⁴¹⁷ and died May 6, 1781, aged 63 years, at Ipswich.⁴¹⁸ He has been partially identified as the man who married Mary, or Marcy, Wise, daughter of John and Mary (Rogers) Wise,⁴¹⁹ but family records say that he died unmarried, and the marriage record⁴²⁰ for Marcy Wise gives her husband as Capt. Joseph Eveleth. It is evident, therefore, that there is some confusion about the record of Edward,⁴ and it is likely that the family tradition is correct.

Edward⁴ graduated from Harvard College in 1738, and evidently settled in Ipswich soon afterwards.⁴²¹ Perhaps he resided in or near his father's home. It is known, however, that he moved to Gloucester, Massachusetts, for "he was a school-master; or at least was engaged in that occupation in 1757 [1751?]."⁴²²

There is a belief in the family that he, Edward,⁴ and not his father, Edward,³ was a soldier or officer⁴²³

417. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1910, Vol. I, page 130.*

418. *Ibid.*, Vol. II, page 550.

419. See *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, 1851, Vol. V, page 327.*

420. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1910, Vol. II, page 156.*

421. "Edward Eveleth * * * was a son of Colonel Edward, of Ipswich, but was prepared for college at Cambridge Latin School. After graduation he taught school and was secretary of the proprietors of New Ipswich." Letter from *Harvard College Library*, dated March 31, 1943.

422. *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 27.*

423. This belief may have been based on the following record:
"He [Edward] was lieutenant-colonel of the 5th Massachusetts at Louisburg in 1745 but was dismissed by Governor Shirley for 'leaving the Squadron Fleet and putting in to Cape Ann . . . and permitting their Men to go on Shoar all of 'em.' As a consequence of this action, he was dismissed when a reorganization of the army made it necessary for someone to go. He died at Ipswich Hamlet on May 6, 1781." Letter from *Harvard College Library*, dated March 31, 1943.

in King George's War. The argument is advanced that he was only twenty-seven years of age, and thus very active, while his father was sixty-six, far too old for active military service. It is true that most men of this advanced age were, in Colonial times, either decrepit or indolent, but there were some who retained their vigor.

Various accounts show that an Edward Eveleth was a lieutenant colonel and captain. Some of these do not identify him, so it is possible that they were the basis of the confusion. The argument that Edward³ Eveleth was too old to endure the rigors of a military campaign is reasonable, yet it is also a fact that if Edward⁴ became a lieutenant colonel and captain at the age of twenty-seven years, he was one of a very few men who ever did so.

The records, however, definitely prove that it was Edward³ Eveleth, despite his age, who was an officer in King George's War, and served as a lieutenant colonel in the siege against Louisburg, in 1745.⁴²⁴

424. The will of Edward³ Eveleth calls him "colonel," his death record gives him the same rank, and the town history and its later supplement also identify him as the man who was the officer. See, respectively, *Docket 9160, Probate Court, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts; Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1910, Vol. II, page 550; History of the Town of Gloucester, Massachusetts, John J. Babson, 1860, page 93; Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 27*. In contrast, however, neither the death record of Edward,⁴ nor any available account except the one noted above, mentions him as a soldier or officer.

The following extracts show circumstances and events which could hardly be attributed to a young man:

"Edward Eveleth has been commissioned Lieu^t. Col. and Captain of the 2nd Co. of the 5th Massachusetts Regiment, Col. Robert Hale, on Feb. 7, 1744. He was present at the siege and capture [of Louisburg], and many Ipswich men were no doubt in his company. * * *

Col. Eveleth evidently had filled a prominent place in the conduct of the siege. * * *

Colonel Edward Eveleth, in his petition for reimbursement, stated that after the reduction he was ordered to Canso, where he was obliged to subsist several men from May first to August fifth, including Mr. Benjamin Crocker, a chaplain in the expedition." *Ipswich in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, Thomas F. Water, 1917, Vol. II, pages 166-7*.

18. DANIEL⁴ EVELETH (*Edward*,³ *Joseph*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was baptized December 11, 1720, at Ipswich, Massachusetts,⁴²⁵ and died after 1768, probably at Boston, Massachusetts.⁴²⁶

He married November 24, 1749, probably at Boston,⁴²⁷ Sarah Cunningham, who was born October 13, 1726, at Boston,⁴²⁸ and died April 29, 1768, in the 42nd year of her age, at Boston,⁴²⁹ daughter of Andrew and Mary (Hirst) Cunningham.

Daniel Eveleth was the ensign in the 2nd Company, 5th Massachusetts Regiment, at the siege of Louisburg, Nova Scotia, in 1745,⁴³⁰ and was subsequently made captain of the company. His father was captain at the time of the siege.

425. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1910, Vol. I, page 130.*

426. Daniel was alive on October 27, 1752, when his father signed his will, leaving Daniel a considerable bequest and also making him executor of the will. Daniel was then a resident of Boston. See page 192.

He was also evidently alive when his wife died, for on her tombstone and in various records of her death, she is called *wife*, not *widow*, of Daniel Eveleth.

Family tradition says that he died at Boston, but nothing has been found to support this belief. His estate is not listed in *Index to the Probate Records of the County of Suffolk, Massachusetts, comp. Elijah George, 1895, Vol. I.*

427. See *Andrew Cunningham, of Boston, and Some of His Descendants, Henry W. Cunningham, 1901, page 6*, which says she married Nov. 24, 1749, but gives no place. The marriage intention was filed Oct. 12, 1749, but the marriage was not recorded in Boston; see *A Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston, Massachusetts, pub. The Record Commissioners, 1898, Vol. XXVIII, page 292.*

This couple was, however, married by Rev. Thomas Foxcroft, A. M., pastor of the First Church, at Boston, from 1717 to 1769. In the list of marriages he performed, evidently at Boston, is the record, "Daniel Eveleth & Sarah Cunningham, both of Boston, Nov. 24, 1749." *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, 1888, Vol. XLII, page 253.*

428. *A Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston, Massachusetts, pub. The Record Commissioners, 1894, Vol. XXIV, page 175.*

429. See *The Pilgrims of Boston and Their Descendants, Thomas Bridgman, 1856, page 8.*

430. See *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, 1871, Vol. XXV, page 259.*

It is not known when Daniel⁴ moved to Boston, but he evidently was married there, resided there in 1752 when his father made his will, and became a hatter there. He probably also died there but his estate was not probated in Suffolk County, Massachusetts.

The tradition in the family says that he had no children, and no mention of them has been found, but the record of his wife says that *she* died without issue. There is the possibility that Daniel⁴ married a second time.

20. JAMES⁴ EVELETH (*James*,³ *Joseph*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was born about 1715-16, probably at Ipswich, Massachusetts,⁴³¹ and died December 15, 1802, aged 87 years, at Ipswich.⁴³²

He married first, probably in 1735-36, and probably at Gloucester, Massachusetts,⁴³³ Elizabeth Giddings, who was born, and died, daughter of; second, int. April 4, 1741, at Ipswich,⁴³⁴ Sarah Harris, who was baptized October 1, 1721, at Ipswich,⁴³⁵ and died October 23, 1794, aged 74 years, at Ipswich,⁴³⁶ daughter of John and Mary (.) Harris.

431. His parents were married at Ipswich, and all but one of the rest of their children were baptized at Ipswich, so it is probable that all were born here, although James is not recorded as either born or baptized.

432. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1910, Vol. II, page 550.*

433. Family records of the Eveleth family. See also *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 27*, which says he was probably born between 1685 and 1690, and filed intention of marriage with Elizabeth Giddings, on Feb. 26, 1715!! This author has confused the father, James³ Eveleth, with his son, James.⁴ James³ Eveleth married, int. Feb. 26, 1715, at Ipswich, Elizabeth Cogswell, but he would hardly have children born as late as 1765, as did his son James⁴!!

434. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1910, Vol. II, page 156.*

435. *Ibid.*, Vol. I, page 176.

436. *Ibid.*, Vol. II, page 550.

In his father's will, dated May 4, 1773, and proved June 28 following, James⁴ and his children were given "one quarter part of the lower farm in Chebacco, where his said son then lived."⁴³⁷ James⁴ had lived in Gloucester, but apparently removed to Ipswich at the time of his second marriage, and remained there the rest of his life.

He is said to have had thirteen children,⁴³⁸ but the names of only ten have been found.

Children by first wife:

- i. Child.⁵
- ii. James,⁵ bapt. Mar. 4, 1738/9, Gloucester, prob. d. young.

Children by second wife:

- iii. Joseph,⁵ bapt. May 1, 1743, Ipswich, prob. d. young.
- iv. John,⁵ bapt. May 1, 1743, Ipswich.
- v. Francis.⁵
- vi. Child.⁵
- vii. Child.⁵
- viii. Aaron,⁵ b. 1750-53, prob. at Ipswich, d. Apr. 16, 1838, aged 85 years, Essex, Mass.; m. June 8, 1775, Ipswich, Anna Andrews, bapt. Sept. 29, 1754, Ipswich, d. Aug. 25, 1825, Essex, dau. of Caleb and Anna (Marshall) Andrews.
- ix. James,⁵ b. 1752, prob. at Ipswich, d. about 1832, aged 80, New Sharon, Me.; m. (1) int. May 31, 1777, Ipswich, Elizabeth Low, b. , d. 1780; m. (2) Betsey Williams; m. (3) June 7, 1814, Mrs. Sarah (Blackstone) Connor.
- x. Joseph,⁵ b. 1756, prob. at Ipswich, d. Feb. 3, 1847, Salem, Mass.; possibly m. (2?) May 17, 1818, Salem, Elizabeth Mansfield, possibly bapt. Oct. 7, 1759, Salem, possibly dau. of Jonathan and Elizabeth (.) Mansfield.

He was a blacksmith, and was an artificer in the Revolutionary War. When he married, in 1818, he was called "of Boston."

437. *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 27.

438. *A History of the Town of Industry, Franklin County, Maine*, William C. Hatch, 1893, page 614.

- xi. Sarah,⁵ b. 1757-58, prob. at Ipswich, d. Maine (?); m. (1) June 22, 1777, Ipswich, Francis Burnham, b. Feb. 7, 1750, prob. Ipswich, d. Aug. 8, 1800, Ipswich, son of Francis and Sarah (Eveleth) Burnham; m. (2) Ebenezer Hough, or Huff.
- xii. Samuel,⁵ b. June 9, 1762, Ipswich, d.; m. Nov. 15, 1784, Ipswich, Elizabeth (.....) Pitman.
- xiii. Ebenezer,⁵ b. 1765.

23. ISAAC⁴ EVELETH (*Job*,³ *Isaac*,² *Sylvester*¹).

He was born July 15, 1711, at Gloucester, Massachusetts,⁴³⁹ and died⁴⁴⁰

He married first, November 15, 1737, at Gloucester,⁴⁴¹ Rachel Sargent, who was born October 19, 1718, at Gloucester,⁴⁴² and died in 1738, at Gloucester,⁴⁴³ daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Haskell) Sargent; second, January 1, 1740/41, at Gloucester,⁴⁴⁴ Jemima Parsons, who was born May 1, 1716, at Gloucester,⁴⁴⁵ and died⁴⁴⁶ daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail (Haskell) Parsons.

Isaac⁴ "was appointed administrator of his father's estate, Oct. 7, 1751,"⁴⁴⁷ presumably because he was the only boy in the family of five children. He evidently remained in Gloucester until after 1754, when his last child was baptized, and then is thought

439. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts, pub. The Topsfield Historical Society, 1917, Vol. I, page 252.*

440. His death date and place have not been found, but there is some belief in the family that he went to Rehoboth, Mass.

441. *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1923, Vol. II, page 205.*

442. *Ibid., pub. The Topsfield Historical Society, 1917, Vol. I, page 626.*

443. *Ibid., pub. The Essex Institute, 1924, Vol. III, page 130.*

444. *Ibid., 1923, Vol. II, page 205.*

445. *Ibid., pub. The Topsfield Historical Society, 1917, Vol. I, page 515.*

446. Her death date and place have not been found, but there is some belief in the family that she accompanied her husband to Rehoboth, Mass.

447. See *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 26.*

to have removed to Rehoboth, Massachusetts, with his eldest son, Isaac.

Child by first wife, born at Gloucester, Massachusetts:

- i. Isaac,⁵ b. Sept. 13, 1738, d. 1805, prob. Rehoboth, Mass.; m. Sept. 1, 1762, Rehoboth, Emma Bucklin, b. May 26, 1742, Rehoboth, d. Oct. 11, 1785, Rehoboth, dau. of Jonathan and Margaret (Peck) Bucklin.

He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War.⁴⁴⁸

Children by second wife, all born (or baptized) at Gloucester, Massachusetts:

- ii. Jemima,⁵ b. May, 1742.
- iii. Rachel,⁵ bapt. Apr., 1744.
- iv. William,⁵ b. Sept. 15, 1745.
- v. Abigail,⁵ b. Feb. 27, 1746/7.
- vi. Job,⁵ bapt. Apr. 2, 1749.
- vii. Molly,⁵ bapt. Nov. 10, 1751.
- viii. Judith,⁵ bapt. Nov. 10, 1754.

448. See *Historical Record of the Michigan Daughters of the American Revolution, 1893-1930*, comp. Mrs. Edward V. Howlett, 1930, Vol. II, page 69; *Lineage Book of the National Society of Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America*, 1924, Vol. XIII, pages 107-8.

THE
EVERSLEY FAMILY
OF
AMERICA

THE
EVERSLEY FAMILY
OF
AMERICA

JOHN¹ EVERSLEY.

He was born about 1695, probably in England,⁴⁴⁹ and died, presumably at Norwalk, Connecticut. He married, Mary St. John, who was born August 22, 1700/1, at Norwalk, and died, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Betts) St. John.⁴⁵⁰

He was called a "young Englishman," but beyond this meager description nothing has been discovered about him. It is not known when he settled in Norwalk, whence he came, or what his occupation was. The accounts and records, so far located, about him are very brief and uninformative. It does not seem likely, however, that he came directly to Norwalk from England.

It is possible that he was related to the Eversley families of Virginia and Pennsylvania.⁴⁵¹ This surname was so rare in the American colonies that only three records have been found of it. The persons bearing the name were, however, of such ages that, even though they were widely scattered geographically, a kinship may have existed between them.

449. See [*History of*] *Norwalk, Connecticut*, Rev. Charles M. Selleck, 1896, page 326.

450. See *The St. John Genealogy*, Orlene S. Alexander, 1907, page 40.

451. See page 25.

The names Everly and Eversly are found interchanged in the Philadelphia, [Pennsylvania], Monthly Meeting of Friends. Abigail Everly, or Eversly, daughter of Sarah, died August 11, 1755. John Everly, perhaps husband of this Sarah, was buried December 18, 1783, aged 66 years, hence was born in 1717. See footnote No. 18; *Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy*, William W. Hinshaw, 1938, Vol. II, page 360.

There is, of course, the possibility that these three persons came from separate branches of the family, but relatives could settle at widely separated places, in colonial times, for there was sea traffic between Virginia and New England, and land travel between New England and Philadelphia. Careful search has, however, failed to disclose any further records, or any clue as to kinship.

The surname *Eversley* is a variant of the name *Everley*, or *Everleigh*.⁴⁵² It is found in several places in England. The various persons of this name have not yet, however, been connected with any bearing it in Colonial America.

Children, all probably born at Norwalk, Connecticut:

- i. John,² b. about 1735, d. May 17, 1798, Norwalk, Conn.;⁴⁵³ m. about 1764, probably at Norwalk, Abigail Hyatt, b. Oct. 8, 1737, Norwalk, d. Oct. 9, 1821, Norwalk,⁴⁵⁴ dau. of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (.....) Hyatt.⁴⁵⁵

He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War.⁴⁵⁶

Children, all born at Norwalk, Connecticut:⁴⁵⁷

1. John,³ b. Aug. 23, 1766, d. Feb. 22, 1836, Norwalk;⁴⁵⁸ m. Nov. 19, 1792, Norwalk,⁴⁵⁹ Mary

452. "Everley, or -leigh * * * 'Meadow of the wild boar.' * * * Eversley * * * is, of course, the same. But in both cases *Eofor* [Ever] may be a proper name." *The Place-Names of England and Wales*, Rev. James B. Johnston, 1915, page 254. See pages 261-3 (this work).

453. See *The Inscriptions in the Cemetery at Norwalk, Conn.*, in *Reports of the Fairfield County, [Conn.], Historical Society*, 1895, page XVI.

454. See *Ibid.*

455. See *The Ancient Historical Records of Norwalk, Conn.*, Edwin Hall, 1847, pages 223-4.

456. See *The Romance of Norwalk, Connecticut*, Elsie N. Danenberg, 1929, pages 168, 197; *Daughters of the American Revolution Lineage Books*, Vol. XXI, page 288.

457. See [*History of*] *Norwalk, Connecticut*, Rev. Charles M. Selleck, 1896, page 326; *The Ancient Historical Records of Norwalk, Conn.*, Edwin Hall, 1847, page 283.

458. See *The Inscriptions in the Cemetery at Norwalk, Conn.*, in *Reports of the Fairfield County, [Conn.], Historical Society*, 1895, page XVI.

459. See *The Ancient Historical Records of Norwalk, Conn.*, Edwin Hall, 1847, page 283.

Benedict, b. Mar. 23, 1770, Norwalk,⁴⁶⁰ d. Aug. 21, 1857, Norwalk,⁴⁶¹ dau. of Nathaniel and Anah (Raymond) Benedict.

Children, all born at Norwalk, Connecticut:

- A. Anah,⁴ b. July 30, 1794, d.; m., Eli B. Bennett.
- B. John,⁴ b. Aug. 21, 1797, d. Aug. 26, 1848, Norwalk, Conn.;⁴⁶² unm.
- C. Polly,⁴ b. Dec. 29, 1799, d. Sept. 3, 1801, Norwalk, Conn.⁴⁶³
- D. Charles,⁴ b. Aug. 28, 1802, d.; m., Jane Ketchum, of Long Island.
- E. Esther Mary,⁴ b. May 8, 1803, d.; m., Richard Sammis.
- F. Eliza Ann,⁴ b. Feb. 14, 1809, d.; m., Samuel Fernald, of New York.
- G. Harriet,⁴ b. June 1, 1815, d.; m., Isaac Platt Jarvis.
- 2. Molly,³ b. Mar. 27, 1769, d.; m., Samuel Cable, Jr.
- 3. Betty,³ b. Jan. 3, 1773, d.; m., Salmon Jennings.
- ii. Daniel,² b., 1740, d. Sept. 23, 1825, Norwalk, Conn.;⁴⁶⁴ m.,
He was a corporal in the Revolutionary War.⁴⁶⁵
- iii. Sarah.²
- iv. Mary.³

460. See *Ibid.*, page 270.

461. See *The Inscriptions in the Cemetery at Norwalk, Conn.*, in *Reports of the Fairfield County, [Conn.], Historical Society*, 1895, page XVI.

462. See *Ibid.*

463. See *Ibid.*, page XV.

464. See *Ibid.*, page XVI.

465. See *The Romance of Norwalk, Connecticut*, Elsie N. Danenberg, 1929, page 168.

THE
EBERLY-EVERLY
AND
HABERLY-HEVERLY
FAMILIES
OF
AMERICA

THE EBERLY-EVERLY FAMILY OF AMERICA

The history of the Eberly, or Everly, family in Colonial America is incomplete and confused. Various accounts have been written but, in most cases, they were either compiled from recollections instead of records or are limited in scope, and so fail to establish any definite facts.

Several attempts have also been made to show a relationship among various early settlers bearing this surname. In every instance too much dependence was again placed on memory instead of archives, so these accounts are likewise inconclusive, and fail to establish either identity or kinship.

The surname *Eberly* is given several definitions.⁴⁶⁶ It is asserted that this name originated from the Anglo-Saxon word *eofor*, as did the name *Everley*.⁴⁶⁷ It is noteworthy, moreover, that the name *Everley* had separate derivations *Eavor* and *Ever*, and that the surname *Hever* had a variant form of *Evere*.⁴⁶⁸ On this basis it is possible that the names *Eberly*, *Everly*, *Haberly*, and *Heverly* have related origins. There is not, however, any indication that all persons bearing these names were kindred.

466. "Ebberly. * * * 'Eadburg's Leah.' Eadburg is a woman's name." *The Concise Oxford Dictionary of English Place-Names*, Eilert Ekwall, 1936, page 152.

"Eofor-. Ebr-. old English, *eofor* "boar." *The Etymon and Its Signification*, in *A History of Surnames of the British Isles*, C. L. Ewen, 1931, page 368.

"*Eburas* * * * Einstammige Kurzung Ebur-. Ebaro * * * Evers * * * Eberle." *Die Deutschen Familiennamen*, Paul Cascorbi, 1933, page 178.

"Ebb * * * Eberly * * * dim. forms of Ebur—names, especially Eburhard, boar—brave." *Surname Book and Racial History*, Susa Y. Gates, 1918, page 383.

467. See *The Place-Names of England and Wales*, Rev. James B. Johnston, 1915, page 254.

468. See *Ibid.*, pages 254, 301.

This name has, also, many different spellings, of which Eberly, Ebberly, Eberle,⁴⁶⁹ Eberli, Oberli, and Oberly are the most common.⁴⁷⁰ There is, however, an occasional reversion to the form Haberly, which was used as early as 1539.⁴⁷¹

Many persons bearing these names resided in Colonial America, but several of them adopted the English forms of Everley, Everly, and Heverly. These changes caused much confusion, for there were already in America, and sometimes even in the same localities, members of the Eveleigh, Evely, Everly, or Heverly family.

In some cases the baptismal names, in the English families of *Everly - Heverly*, and in the German families of *Eberly - Everly* and *Haberly - Heverly*, were the same, hence it is now difficult to distinguish between the families or to identify accurately some members of them.

The associated names Haberly and Heverly have been particularly confused. Several men who were actually Haberlys, and some who cannot be identified as Heverlys, have been listed under the latter spelling in official records. They were:⁴⁷² Adam Heverley, of Northampton County, Pennsylvania, in 1772; Simon Heverley, of Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, in 1774; Adam Heverly, of Bucks County, Pennsylvania, in 1750; Godfry Heverly, of Chester County, Pennsylvania, in 1769; and Simon

469. See *A Branch of the Eberle Family, William H. Eberle*, in *Papers Read Before the Lancaster County, [Pennsylvania], Historical Society, 1899, Vol. IV, Nos. 3 and 4, pages 75-85*. This account starts with Eberle, born about 1595.

470. *The First Census of the United States, 1790, for Pennsylvania*, gives the following:

Aberley, Eberley, Eberly, Everley, Everly, Haverley, and Oberley.

471. "1537—Berne Executions (Lancaster County and Pennsylvania Names)

About this time among others the following people were executed for their faith, in and about Berne. * * * In 1539 Lawrence Haberly * * *." *Historic Background and Annals of the Swiss and German Pioneer Settlers of South-Eastern Pennsylvania, H. Frank Eshleman, 1917, page 47*.

472. See, respectively, *Pennsylvania Archives, 3rd Series, Vol. XIX, pages 16, 44; Vol. XIV, page 384; Vol. XXIV, page 134; Vol. XI, page 638; Vol. XXV, page 571*.

Heverly, of Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, in 1780. These men were recorded with the English spelling,⁴⁷³ but the only person by the name of Heverly enumerated in the United States Census of 1790, for Pennsylvania, was Henry Heverly.⁴⁷⁴ Hence there is grave doubt that more than one or two of the others really bore this form of the name.

One of the foremost examples of the confusion about the name of Haberly-Heberly-Heverly is the account of the "Heverly" family of Bucks, Northampton, and Bradford Counties, Pennsylvania.⁴⁷⁵ In spite of the fact that this branch of the family is known to have come to Pennsylvania from Germany, and that the first known ancestor in America, Adam Haberly, is listed in the records as Haberly, and Heberly, and only very seldom in error as Heverly, the descendants adopted and continued this latter spelling. The result is that there are, in Pennsylvania, descendants of both the German family of Haberly, and the English family of Eveleigh-Heverly, who use the one spelling, Heverly.

There are, also, various narratives about the Eberly family. One of these shows that at least one immigrant by this name came to America before 1700,⁴⁷⁶ and others

473. See pages 10-11; also footnote No. 23.

There were, also, at least two men by the name of Heverly in Pennsylvania before 1725. These were James Heaverly and Hans Heaverly, who were witnesses to the will of Henry Gabriel, of Sussex County, Pennsylvania, on April 27, 1725. See *Publications of the Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania, 1933-1935, Vol. XII, page 278*. A footnote suggests that their name was *Haverloe*, but this is possibly an error. The identity of these two men has not been established, but the one, Hans, was possibly of maternal German descent.

474. See page 15, and footnote No. 19.

475. See page 17, and footnote No. 21; also, *History of Overton, [Pennsylvania], 1810-1910, Clement F. Heverly, 1910, pages 31-3, et passim*. This work says that the first known ancestor was Adam Haberly, Heberly, or Heverly, and that the family came to Pennsylvania, from Germany, shortly prior to 1750. For the official record of these spellings see *Pennsylvania Archives, 3rd Series, Vol. XIX, pages 16, 317; Vol. XXIV, page 134; Vol. XXVI, page 88; 5th Series, Vol. I, page 204; Vol. VIII, page 33*.

476. See *History of Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, Franklin Ellis and Samuel Evans, 1883, page 1006*.

say that more persons, using the spellings Aberly, Eberle, Eberly, and even Oberli, came later.

One branch of the Eberle family has been traced⁴⁷⁷ and this record shows that Eberle, born about 1595, located in Prague, Bohemia, and that his son, Cassimir, settled in Germany. Some of the latter's descendants, comprising three brothers and a sister, and their families, came to Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, in 1794.

Some attempts were made to connect other Eberle-Eberly-Everly families, in Pennsylvania, with Cassimir Eberle, but the relationships and the evidence are very vague.

One or two family historians also tried to show that the English families of Everly, in America, descended from this Cassimir Eberle, but the supposed evidence and the conclusions about it are entirely irrelevant and unreasonable.

It is likely that members of the German families of Eberle, Eberly, Haberly, and Heberly Anglicized their names because they were living in an English-speaking country, but it is also possible that they used the English names of Everly and Heverly because they believed that these names were derived from origins from which their own names developed.

While there were, and still are, very few restrictions applying to persons who wish to Anglicize, or change their names, it is regrettable that the German families chose both the names and spellings which are so confusing in tracing the history of the English family of Eveleigh - Everly - Heverly.

477. See *A Branch of the Eberle Family*, William H. Eberle, in *Papers Read Before the Lancaster County [Pennsylvania], Historical Society*, 1899, Vol. IV, Nos. 3 and 4, pages 75-85.

THE
EBERLY-EVERLY FAMILY
OF
MARYLAND AND PENNSYLVANIA

THE EBERLY-EVERLY FAMILY OF MARYLAND AND PENNSYLVANIA

1. LEONARD¹ EVERLY.

He was born about 1720, probably in Germany,⁴⁷⁸ and died after 1797, probably after 1810, and likely in Fayette County, Pennsylvania.⁴⁷⁹ He married first, about 1748, possible in Germany,⁴⁸⁰ Anna Catherine, who was born, and died, daughter of; second, late in 1752, and undoubtedly in Frederick County, Maryland,⁴⁸¹ Eva Maria Pickenpaugh (or Beckelbaugh), who was born, and died before 1790, in Pennsylvania, daughter of⁴⁸²

Leonard Everly “resided in Frederick Co., Maryland, perhaps as early as 1750,”⁴⁸³ probably at Westminster.⁴⁸⁴ No record has been found as to where he lived before he settled here, but his daughter, Anna Barbara, was baptized in this county on December 2, 1752,⁴⁸⁵ so he may have been a resident at this time.

478. “Tradition says this family came from Klingenthal, Germany.” *The Penn Germania*, 1913, Vol. XIV (New Series Vol. II), page 227.

479. Family records of the Eberly family.

480. See *The Penn Germania*, 1913, Vol. XIV (New Series Vol. II), page 64.

481. Both Leonahard Eberli and Eva Maria Beckelbaugh were witnesses at the baptism of Eva Maria, daughter of John Adam Eberle, and wife Anna Catherine, October 8, 1752, in Reformed Church, Frederick County, Maryland. *Ibid.*; but see *Ibid.*, 1912, Vol. XIII (New Series Vol. I), page 468, which gives Leonard’s wife’s name as Eva Maria in 1752, although a child of his first wife was baptized December 2, 1752.

482. See *Ibid.*, 1913, Vol. XIV (New Series Vol. II), page 227; also see *Ibid.*, 1912, Vol. XIII (New Series Vol. I), page 468.

483. *The Pennsylvania-German*, ed. H. W. Kriebel, 1911, Vol. XII, pages 315-6.

484. Family records of the Eberly family.

485. See *The Penn Germania*, 1913, Vol. XIV (New Series Vol. II), page 64.

Leonard Everly, Michael Everly, and Adam Everly, served in the Maryland troops during the French and Indian Wars in 1757-58, and are listed in Captain Peter Bainbridge's Muster Roll.⁴⁸⁶

In the Provincial Court of Maryland, Adam and Leonard Everly were naturalized on April 10, 1760.⁴⁸⁷ They were likely older than John Everley, who was naturalized on April 11, 1764.⁴⁸⁸ The actual papers show that Leonard Everly's original name was *Lenert Ewerle*,⁴⁸⁹ hence the family tradition of German origin is supported.

In 1755 he paid "quit claim rent to Lord Baltimore for Leonard's Lott of 155 acres and for part of Tasker's Chance, 163 acres."⁴⁹⁰ He continued to pay quit rent for part of "Tasker's Chance" from 1763 to 1773. A section of the present town of Frederick, Maryland, is said to be built on part of this latter tract.⁴⁹¹

Leonard Everly is said to have moved to Washington County, Pennsylvania, about 1781, and to have owned 300 acres of land in Greene Township, that county,⁴⁹² but he is not shown in the tax list for that place in that year.⁴⁹³ He was, however, taxed in Fallowfield Township, Washington County, in 1781.⁴⁹⁴ He is also said to have been a taxable in German Township, Fayette County, Pennsylvania, in 1783, 1785, 1786, and 1790, but only the lists of 1785 and

486. See *Maryland Historical Magazine*, 1914, Vol. IX, page 354.

487. See *Provincial Court Judgments, of Maryland, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland*, Vol. B T 5, folio 510.

488. See *Ibid.*, Vol. D D 5, folio 202.

489. Letter from *Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland*, dated April 14, 1943.

490. *The Penn Germania*, 1913, Vol. XIV (New Series Vol. II), page 64.

491. See *Ibid.*

492. See *The Pennsylvania-German*, ed. H. W. Kriebel, 1911, Vol. XII, pages 315-6.

493. See *Pennsylvania Archives*, 3rd Series, Vol. XXII, page 737.

494. See *Ibid.*, page 731.

1786 have been found.⁴⁹⁵ He was, however, enumerated in the United States Census of 1790, as a resident of Fayette County, Pennsylvania, and probably it was his son, Leonard, who was still a resident of Washington County.⁴⁹⁶

He had a grant of 250 acres of land in Washington County, Pennsylvania, which was surveyed November 7, 1785.⁴⁹⁷ Leonard Everly became "one of four or five first trustees of the German Lutheran Church in this township in 1785."⁴⁹⁸

In 1797 "he transferred his land grant right to his son Adam, to a tract of land known as Dunkard's Neck, located in what is now Dunkard Twp., Greene Co., [Pa.]."⁴⁹⁹

Children, probably all born (or baptized) in Frederick County, Maryland:⁵⁰⁰

2. i. Adam,² b. 1750. See below.
- ii. Anna Barbara,² bapt. Dec. 2, 1752.
3. iii. John,² b. about 1754. See below.
4. iv. Nicholas,² b. about 1757. See below.
5. v. Leonard,² b. Feb. 7, 1760. See below.
- vi. Elizabeth,² b., d.; m. 1779,
Frederick Co., Md., George Shibeler.
6. vii. George,² b. See below.
- viii. Margaret.²

495. See *The Pennsylvania-German*, ed. H. W. Kriebel, 1911, Vol. XII, pages 315-6, for the four dates; and *Pennsylvania Archives*, 3rd Series, Vol. XXII, pages 570, 624, for the entries in 1785 and 1786, respectively, where his name is given as Leonard Eberley and Leonard Eberly.

496. See *The First Census of the United States, 1790*, for *Pennsylvania*, pages 107, 256.

Incomplete records about Leonard¹ Everly and his son, Leonard,² have caused much confusion as to their families and residences. See page 239.

497. See *Pennsylvania Archives*, 3rd Series, Vol. XXVI, page 555.

498. *The Pennsylvania-German*, ed. H. W. Kriebel, 1911, Vol. XII, pages 315-6.

499. *Ibid.*

500. See *Ibid.*; *The Penn Germania*, 1913, Vol. XIV (New Series Vol. II), pages 64, 227.

2. ADAM² EVERLY (*Leonard*¹).

He was born in 1750, probably in Frederick County, Maryland,⁵⁰¹ and died in 1802, in Dunkard Township, Greene County, Pennsylvania.⁵⁰² He married in 1780,⁵⁰³ probably in Maryland, Barbara Smith, who was born, and died after 1810, daughter of⁵⁰⁴

Family tradition says that he served as a corporal in the 9th Company, Light Infantry, of the Maryland troops in the Revolutionary War.⁵⁰⁵

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution, however, has accepted the above service for an Adam Eberly who was born in Holland in 1739 or 1745, and who married Christiana Von Dieu.⁵⁰⁶ This is undoubtedly the person who served in the Maryland troops in the French and Indian Wars of 1757-58,⁵⁰⁷ and who was naturalized with Leonard Everly on April 10, 1760.⁵⁰⁸

This man would have been at least thirty-six years of age at the beginning of the Revolution, and had had previous military service, so it does not seem likely that he would hold merely the rank of corporal in the Maryland troops, during the Revolutionary War.

Adam, son of Leonard, was a younger man, probably without military experience, but he could have

501. See *The Pennsylvania-German*, ed. H. W. Kriebel, 1911, Vol. XII, page 316.

502. See *Ibid.*

503. See *Ibid.*

504. Family records say that she was a sister of Valentine Smith.

505. See *The Pennsylvania-German*, ed. H. W. Kriebel, 1911, Vol. XII, page 316; also see *Muster Rolls . . . of Maryland Troops in the American Revolution, 1775-1783*, (*Maryland Archives*, Vol. XVIII), pub. Maryland Historical Society, 1900, page 18.

506. See *Daughters of the American Revolution Lineage Book*, Vol. L, page 368; Vol. LXXIV, page 75; Vol. CIX, page 190.

507. See *Maryland Historical Magazine*, 1914, Vol. IX, page 354.

508. See *Provincial Court Judgments, of Maryland, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland*, Vol. B T 5, folio 510.

advanced from the rank of private to become a non-commissioned officer. So the circumstances, as well as the family tradition, indicate that it was this Adam Everly who had the Revolutionary War service.

In 1797 he received "Dunkard's Neck," now in Dunkard Township, Greene County, Pennsylvania, from his father. This land is still held by his descendants.⁵⁰⁹

Children:

- i. George,³ a resident of Greene Co., Pa., in 1810.
 - ii. Nicholas.³
 - iii. Adam Phillip,³ b. 1795, m. Mary Johnson, dau. of
..... Johnson, a Quaker.
 - iv. Dau.³
 - v. Dau.³
 - vi. Dau.³
-

3. JOHN² EVERLY (*Leonard*¹).

He was born about 1754, probably in Frederick County, Maryland, and died, it is thought, in Frederick County. He married, but the name of his wife is unknown.⁵¹⁰

In 1775 he received a land grant in Frederick County, Maryland,⁵¹¹ but in 1776 he was a resident of Turkey Foot Township, Bedford County, Pennsylvania. It is probable that he returned to Maryland, for in 1790 he is named as a resident of Frederick County.⁵¹²

Children:

509. See *The Penn Germania*, 1913, Vol. XIV (New Series Vol. II), page 227.

510. See *The Pennsylvania-German*, ed. H. W. Kriebel, 1911, Vol. XII, pages 315-6.

511. See *Ibid.*

512. See *The First Census of the United States, 1790*, for Maryland, page 58.

- i. John.³
 - ii. Peter,³ b., d.; prob. a resident of Unity Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., in 1815, where he was executor of Benjamin Swain's will.⁵¹³
 - iii. Henry.³
 - iv. Dau.³
-

4. NICHOLAS² EVERLY (*Leonard*¹).

He was born about 1757, probably in Frederick County, Maryland, and died after 1810, in German Township, Fayette County, Pennsylvania.⁵¹⁴ He married, but the name of his wife is unknown.

He was an associate in the Revolutionary War,⁵¹⁵ and furnished a substitute from Frederick County, Maryland, on May 20, 1778, for three years' service.⁵¹⁶

He lived in German Township, Fayette County, Pennsylvania, in 1783,⁵¹⁷ and remained there the rest of his life. A church and graveyard were established on his land and the present church contains a memorial window for him.⁵¹⁸

Children:

- i. Dau.,³ b., d.; m. Poundstone.
- ii. Dau.,³ b., d.; m. Baker.

513. See *Publications of the Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania*, 1930-1932, Vol. XI, page 152.

514. See *The United States Census of 1810, for German Township, Fayette County, Pennsylvania*.

515. He is listed as Nicholas Eberley; see *Maryland Historical Magazine*, 1916, Vol. XI, page 166.

516. His name is given as Nicholas Everly; see *Ibid.*, 1911, Vol. VI, page 261.

517. See *The Pennsylvania-German*, ed. H. W. Kriebel, 1911, Vol. XII, pages 315-6.

He was taxed in German Township as Nicholas Eberley in 1785, and as Nicholas Eberly in 1786; see *Pennsylvania Archives*, 3rd Series, Vol. XXII, pages 570, 624.

518. Family records of the Eberly family.

- iii. Dau.³
 - iv. Dau.³
 - v. Dau.³
 - vi. Dau.³
 - vii. Dau.³
 - viii. Jacob,³ b. after 1790, d. ; m. Mary Fretz.
-

5. LEONARD² EVERLY (*Leonard*¹).

He was born February 7, 1760, probably in Frederick County, Maryland, and died July 7, 1830,⁵¹⁹ Washington County, Pennsylvania. He married in 1782,, Elizabeth Platter, who was born June 18, 1766,, and died November 12, 1833,⁵²⁰, daughter of

Leonard Everly served in the Revolutionary War as a private in Capt. Henry Fister's Company, German Regiment, Maryland troops, in 1776.⁵²¹

When his father moved from Frederick County, Maryland, to Washington County, Pennsylvania, about 1781, Leonard accompanied him. His father stayed only two years and then settled in Fayette County, Pennsylvania, but Leonard remained in Washington County, probably until 1790,⁵²² and later died there.

Children:⁵²³

- i. Catherine,³ b. 1784, d. 1866; m. (1) Thomas Rowland, b., d. 1804; m. (2) Jacobus Kirkendall, b., d.
They resided in Washington Co., Pa.

519. See *The Penn Germania*, 1913, Vol. XIV (New Series Vol. II), page 227.

520. See *Ibid.*

521. See *Muster Rolls . . . of Maryland Troops in the American Revolution, 1775-1783*, (Maryland Archives, Vol. XVIII), pub. Maryland Historical Society, 1900, page 261.

522. See *The First Census of the United States, 1790, for Pennsylvania*, page 256.

523. See *The Penn Germania*, 1913, Vol. XIV (New Series Vol. II), page 227.

- ii. Peter,³ b. 1786, d. 1866; m. (1) Permelia Smith;
b., d.; m. (2) Sarah
He moved to Wayne Co., O., in 1814.
Child by first wife:
 - 1. Adam,⁴ b. 1816, Ohio, d.; m.,
Naomi McConkey, b., d.,
dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Hague)
McConkey.
 Child by second wife:
 - 2. John B.,⁴ b. Feb. 5, 1837, Cumberland Co., Pa.
- iii. Mary,³ b. 1787, d. 1823; m. Andrew Redd.
They resided in Washington Co., Pa.
- iv. Adam,³ b. 1789, d. 1853.
He resided in Wayne Co., O.
- v. Joseph,³ b. 1790, d. 1829; m. Rachel (Redd) Stim-
son, b., d.
They resided in Wayne Co., O. This man has
been confused with Joseph W. Everly, of Hocking
Co., O.⁵²⁴
- vi. Jacob,³ b. 1792, d. 1842; m. Lydia Miller, b.,
d.
They resided in Carroll Co., O.
- vii. Barbara,³ b. 1794, d. 1882; m. Henry Smith.
They resided in Washington Co., Pa.
- viii. Leonard,³ b. 1796, d. 1853; m. Catherine Chesroun,
b., d.
They resided in Holmes Co., O.
- ix. Elizabeth,³ b. 1798, d. 1889; m. Jacob Ihrig.
They resided in Wayne Co., O.
- x. Ann,³ b. 1799, d. 1878; m. James Parsons.
They resided in Holmes Co., O.
- xi. Sarah,³ b. 1805, d. 1871; m. Stephen Luse.
They resided in Washington Co., Pa.
- xii. Rebecca,³ b. 1806, d. young.

6. GEORGE² EVERLY (*Leonard*¹).

Only a little information has been found about this man.⁵²⁵ He seems to have remained in Maryland, instead of moving to Pennsylvania with his father.

524. See pages 121-2.

525. See *The Pennsylvania-German*, ed. H. W. Kriebel, 1911, Vol. XII, pages 315-6.

In the United States Census of 1790 he is shown as a resident of Frederick County, Maryland, with no sons, but with two females in his household. These were probably his wife and daughter. Their names have not been found.

UNPLACED OR UNIDENTIFIED PERSONS WHO
PROBABLY BELONG TO THIS BRANCH OF
THE EBERLY-EVERLY FAMILY

ADAM EVERLY.

He was born in 1739, in Holland, and died in 1809,⁵²⁶ in Frederick County, Maryland. He married,⁵²⁷, Christiana Von Dieu, who was born, and died, daughter of

He and Leonard Everly were naturalized in the Provincial Court of Maryland, April 10, 1760.⁵²⁸

Adam Everly served in the Maryland troops during the French and Indian Wars in 1757-58, and is listed in Captain Peter Bainbridge's Muster Roll.⁵²⁹

He is also said to have been a soldier in the Revolutionary War,⁵³⁰ but evidently has been confused with Adam² Everly, son of Leonard.¹ The relationship of Adam to Leonard¹ is conjectural.

Adam Everly acquired several pieces of land in Maryland. He bought one hundred acres, of the

526. See *Daughters of the American Revolution Lineage Book* Vol. L, page 368; Vol. LXXIV, page 75; Vol. CIX, page 190.

527. *Ibid.*; also see pages 236-7 (this work).

528. See page 234. Also see *Provincial Court Judgments, of Maryland, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland, Vol. B T 5, folio 510.*

529. See pages 234, 236, 243. Also see *Maryland Historical Magazine, 1914, Vol. IX, page 354.*

530. See page 236.

Chevy Chase tract, from Jacob Brunner, in 1761; and two hundred and eight acres, of the Arabia tract from the same man in 1762. He paid quit rents on both these pieces of land from 1763 to 1773. He also purchased a small tract called "The Old Story Over Again," in 1794, and this joined the above pieces.⁵³¹

JONATHAN ADAM EVERLY.

He was born June 19, 1722, and died June 20, 1795.⁵³² He married⁵³³, Anna Catherine, who was born, and died, daughter of

They had a daughter, Eva Maria, baptized October 8, 1752, at the Reformed Church, Frederick County, Maryland.⁵³⁴

He was a resident of Frederick County, Maryland. Leonard¹ Everly was a witness at the baptism of the daughter, Eva Maria, so it is thought that these two men were related. Possibly they were brothers.

JOHN EVERLY.

In 1758 he was granted a tract of fifty acres called "London" which was part of Meadow Branch, in Frederick County, Maryland.⁵³⁵ No further record about him has been found.

It is likely that he was the man of this name who was naturalized in the Provincial Court of Maryland, April 11, 1764.⁵³⁶

531. See *The Penn Germania*, 1913, Vol. XIV (New Series Vol. II), page 64.

532. See *Ibid.*, 1912, Vol. XIII (New Series Vol. I), page 468.

533. See *Ibid.*

534. See *Ibid.*, 1913, Vol. XIV (New Series Vol. II), page 64.

535. See *Ibid.*

536. See page 234. Also see *Provincial Court Judgments, of Maryland, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland, Vol. D D 5, folio 202.*

MICHAEL EBERLE (EVERLY).

He was born probably about 1725, but no clue as to his birthplace has been found. The date and place of his death also have not been discovered. He married, before August 1, 1750,⁵³⁷ possibly in Maryland, Catherine Sim, who was born, and died, daughter of

It seems likely that he lived in Frederick County, Maryland, for he and his wife were witnesses, on August 1, 1750, to the baptism of Michael, son of Wendall and Magdalena Storm, at the Reformed Church, in this county.⁵³⁸

Michael Everly served in the Maryland troops during the French and Indian Wars in 1757-58, and is listed in Captain Peter Bainbridge's Muster Roll.⁵³⁹

There is a family tradition that Michael Everly, and Catherine, his wife, had a son, Michael, born in 1761, who served in the Revolutionary War. If this be true, Michael and his wife must have moved to Pennsylvania before this date, because this son is said to have been born in that state.⁵⁴⁰

MICHAEL EVERLY.

He was born in 1761, in Pennsylvania, and died in 1794,⁵⁴¹ at Chambersburg, Pennsylvania. He married, in 1781,⁵⁴² probably in Pennsylvania, Catherine Wal-

537. See *The Penn Germania*, 1913, Vol. XIV (New Series Vol. II), pages 63-4.

538. See *Ibid.*

539. Leonard Everly, Michael Everly, and Adam Everly are listed in the same muster roll. See pages 233, 236. Also see *Maryland Historical Magazine*, 1914, Vol. IX, page 354.

540. See *Daughters of the American Revolution Lineage Book*, Vol. CXLIX, page 206.

541. See *Ibid.*

542. See *Ibid.*

ter, who was born in 1761,⁵⁴³ and died, daughter of

Family tradition says that this man was a son of Michael and Catherine (Sim) Everly, above.

He received a pension for service as a lieutenant in the Pennsylvania Militia, during the Revolutionary War.⁵⁴⁴

MICHAEL EVERLY.

He was born in 1754, in England, and died in 1804,⁵⁴⁵ at Chambersburg, Pennsylvania. He married, in 1781,⁵⁴⁶ probably in Pennsylvania, Mary Stuart, who was born, and died, daughter of

He served as a sergeant, ensign, and lieutenant in the Pennsylvania Line; also as a captain in the 1st Pennsylvania regiment, under Col. Brodhead, in the Revolutionary War.⁵⁴⁷

543. See *Daughters of the American Revolution Lineage Book*, Vol. CXLIX, page 206.

544. See *Ibid.*

545. See *Ibid.*, Vol. CXXXVIII, page 161.

546. See *Ibid.*

547. See *Ibid.*

THE
EVELEIGH-EVELETH
AND
STEVENS
RELATIONSHIP

WILLIAM¹ STEVENS.

He was born probably about 1600, evidently in England, and died between December 5 and December 21, 1680, likely in Maryland, where his will was proved.⁵⁴⁸ He married,⁵⁴⁹ probably about 1625-27, in England, Philippa, or Phillis,, who was born, and died August 31, 1681, Gloucester, Massachusetts, daughter of

He was a ship builder in England, and constructed such large ships as the "Royal Merchant," a vessel of six hundred tons burden.⁵⁵⁰ His work earned him a high reputation and he was consequently called a "man of eminent skill,"⁵⁵¹ and considered "soe able a man, as they believe there is hardly such an other to be found in this kingdome."⁵⁵²

It was, however, after he settled in America that he became known as "a very sufficient builder,"⁵⁵³ of ships. He undoubtedly was the best qualified and most efficient shipbuilder in Colonial America.

He arrived in America some time prior to 1632, and first settled in Boston, Massachusetts. While here he was approached with the idea of building a "moveing ffort * * * 40 ffoote longe & 21 ffoote wide, for defence of this colony."⁵⁵⁴ There is no record that he constructed this armored ship, hence it is probable that the project was abandoned.

548. For English records which *may* pertain to him and his family see page 255; for his will see pages 256-7.

549. The various published records about this family call his wife Philippa, but he mentions her as Phillis in his will.

550. *Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, 1843, 3rd Series, Vol. VIII, page 324.*

551. *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England, James Savage, 1862, Vol. IV, page 189.*

552. *Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, 1843, 3rd Series, Vol. VIII, page 324.*

553. *Ibid.*, 1818, 2nd Series, Vol. VII, page 32. See footnote No. 271.

554. *Records of the Governor and Company of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, ed. Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, 1853, Vol. I, page 113.*

Some time before 1636 he changed his residence to Salem, Massachusetts, but stayed only until 1642, when he moved to Gloucester, Massachusetts. "His standing among the early settlers, and the importance of his aid in promoting the prosperity of the town, are sufficiently indicated by the extraordinary grant he received of five hundred acres of land lying between [the] Chebacco and Annisquam Rivers."⁵⁵⁵

His fame as an artisan perhaps superseded his other qualifications, but he served in public office longer than many other men. In 1642 he was appointed, by the General Court of Massachusetts, as one of the commissioners for ordering town affairs of Gloucester.⁵⁵⁶ Then he was selectman in 1642, 1644, 1657, and 1659; town clerk in 1651; and deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts in 1644, 1653, 1665, and 1666.⁵⁵⁷

Many accounts about William Stevens have been written, so it is not necessary to repeat them.⁵⁵⁸

It is intended, however, to give enough history of this man to identify him,⁵⁵⁹ and sufficient record of his descendants so that his will, just discovered after a search of more than one hundred years, can be indisputably associated with him and his family.

Of all persons he mentions in his will, only his granddaughter, Abigail Ellery, cannot be identified.

555. *History of the Town of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1860, page 165.

556. *Ibid.*

557. *Ibid.*, pages 584, 591, 593. For his service as deputy also see *Register of the Massachusetts Society of The Colonial Dames of America, 1893-1927*, J. Gardner Bartlett and Elizabeth (French) Bartlett, 1927, page 466.

558. See, especially, *History of the Town of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1860, pages 164-9; *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, pages 75-80.

559. He calls himself, in his will, of "Gloster Alias Cape Ann in New England," and he must not be confused with the William Stevens who, with wife, Magdalen, and family, came to Maryland in 1651. See *History of Dorchester County, Maryland*, Elias Jones, 1902, pages 388-90.

He had a great-granddaughter born with this name, but no granddaughter, by either birth or marriage, has been found.

It is strange, and deplorable, that so many writers have said that William Stevens spent his last years in disgrace. There is nothing to justify this slanderous assumption, and the only reason for such a conclusion is ignorance due to faulty research. He is known to have been an outspoken man, and once was punished for commenting freely, and perhaps injudiciously, about the King of England, but this offense was not sufficient to ostracize him from society. The incident may, however, have influenced him to leave New England.

He evidently was a wonderful artisan, but a poor business man. Various records indicate that he took contracts for repairing and building ships at such a low price that he was not sufficiently paid for the work he did. He may, perhaps, have computed the cost of construction on the basis of specifications and then, when they were fulfilled, noted that certain details could be improved, or that portions of the work should be artistically finished. There was no compensation for this extra labor, but he did it because he was a real artisan. It is not strange, then, that it was said that he was such a fine workman that "he soon grew to poverty," but there is no indication that he long remained in this straitened economic condition.

His will indicates that he absolutely did not die in a poverty-stricken condition but he was, on the contrary, fairly prosperous. He bequeathed real estate in New England and the unexplainable circumstance is how the title to this property could be conveyed without a reference to this will. The query is: If the will were not recorded, how was the property transferred, and if it were recorded, why did not some researcher find it during the last one hundred years?

Children:⁵⁶⁰

- i. **James**,² b. about 1630, England, d. Mar. 25, 1697, Gloucester, Mass.; m. Dec. 31, 1656, Gloucester, Susanna Eveleth, b. prob. about 1637, prob. in Maryland or Virginia, d. after 1680, prob. Gloucester, dau. of Sylvester and Susan (.....) Eveleth.

Children, all born at Gloucester, Mass.:

1. **William**,³ b. Mar. 10, 1657/8, d. Sept. 24, 1701, Gloucester; m. June 15, 1682, Gloucester, Abigail Sargent, b. May 8, 1665, Gloucester, d. Jan. 8, 1709/10, Gloucester, dau. of William and Abigail (Clark) Sargent. She m. (2) Feb. 17, 1701/2, prob. Gloucester, Capt. Nathaniel Coit, b. Apr. 13, 1659, Gloucester, d. Jan. 10, 1742/3, Gloucester, son of John and Mary (Stevens) Coit.

William³ was a lieutenant in the military company of Gloucester.

2. **James**,³ b. Jan. 23, 1660, d. Jan. 30, 1660, Gloucester.
3. **James**,³ b. Feb. 4, 1661, d. Sept. 27, 1688, Gloucester.
4. **Isaac**,³ b. Aug. 15, 1664, d. Dec. 21, 1664, Gloucester.
5. **Samuel**,³ b. Dec. 5, 1665, d. Nov. 16, 1756, Gloucester; m. Jan. 12, 1692/3, Gloucester, Mary Ellery, b. Feb. 24, 1676/7, Gloucester, d. June 1, 1758, Gloucester, dau. of William and Mary (Coit) Ellery. She m. (2), (Elder) Edmund Grover; see page 252.
6. **Isaac**,³ b. Nov. 11, 1668, d. Nov. 27, 1668, Gloucester.
7. **Ebenezer**,³ b. Sept. 20, 1670, d. about 1757, prob. Gloucester; possibly m. (2?) Feb. 5, 1722/3, Gloucester, widow Mary (Denning?) Day.

560. The children, and descendants, of William¹ Stevens who are named in his will are indicated by dark face type.

The particulars about his various children and descendants will be found in *History of the Town of Gloucester, Massachusetts, John J. Babson, 1860, pages 164-9, et passim; Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, pages 75-80, et passim;* the published vital records of the various towns mentioned; and in readily available and acceptable histories and other published accounts of the families named.

8. **Mary**,³ b. June 13, 1672, d. Nov. 19, 1724, Gloucester; m. Jan. 24, 1692/3, Gloucester, Francis Norwood, b. Dec. 9, 1666, Gloucester, d. aft. 1714, prob. Gloucester, son of Francis and Elizabeth (Coldom) Norwood.
9. **Hannah**,³ b. Apr. 9, 1675, d.; apparently unmarried in 1697. No further data found.
10. **David**,³ b. Nov. 5, 1677, d. 1709-10, prob. Gloucester; m. Feb. 11, 1703, prob. Gloucester, Hannah Sargeant, b. Mar. 30, 1681, Gloucester, d. after 1706, prob. Gloucester, prob. dau. of John and Hannah (Howard) Sargeant.
11. **Jonathan**,³ b. Mar. 7, 1679, d. 1709-10, prob. Gloucester; m. Mar. 13, 1706/7, Gloucester, Mary Sargent, prob. b. Dec. 29, 1681, Gloucester,⁵⁶¹ d. Mar. 27, 17..?, Gloucester, prob. dau. of William and Mary (Duncan) Sargent, granddau. of Peter and Mary (Symonds) Duncan, and great-granddau. of Deputy Governor Samuel and Dorothy (Harlakenden) Symonds. Mary Sargent was probably a sister of Ann Sargent, who married Nathaniel⁴ Ellery; see page 252.
- ii. **Isaac**,² bapt. Jan. 2, 1639/40, Salem, Mass., said to have been living in 1681 (1661?).
- iii. **Mary**,² bapt. Jan. 2, 1639/40, Salem, Mass., d. Nov. 7, 1692, Gloucester, Mass.; m. (1) Sept. 21, 1652, Gloucester, John Coit, b. about 1630, possibly in England, d. (adm. Mar. 25, 1662), Gloucester, son of John and Mary (Jenners) Coit; m. (2) Oct. 3, 1667, Gloucester, **John Fitch**, b., d. May 9, 1715, Gloucester. His parentage has not been found.

Children, *surname Coit*, all born at Gloucester, Mass.:

561. Mary Sargent is said, in *Reminiscences of Lucius Manlius Sargent*, John H. Sheppard, 1871, page 25, to have married "Herrick, of Beverly," but no such marriage has been found.

A girl of this name married, Mar. 13, 1706/7, at Gloucester, Jonathan Stevens, as shown by the *Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, pub. The Essex Institute, 1923, Vol. II, page 482, and this girl is "supposed" to have been the daughter of William Sargent, "2d," who married Mary Duncan, according to *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First, page 80. All evidence tends to confirm this "supposition."

1. John,³ prob. b. Aug. 14, 1653, d. Apr. 15, 1675, Gloucester.
2. Mary,³ b. June 4, 1655, d. betw. 1741 and 1744, Gloucester (?); m. June 13, 1676, Gloucester, as his 2nd wife, William Ellery, b. about 1641 (?), England, d. Dec. 9, 1696, Gloucester. His parentage has not been found.

Children, *surname Ellery*, all born at Gloucester, Mass.:

- A. Mary,⁴ b. Feb. 24, 1676/7, d. June 1, 1758, Gloucester; m. (1) Jan. 12, 1692/3, Gloucester, Samuel Stevens, b. Dec. 5, 1665, Gloucester, d. Nov. 16, 1756, Gloucester, son of James and Susanna (Eveleth) Stevens; m. (2) int. Feb. 28, 1757/8, Gloucester, (Elder) Edmund Grover (aged over 80), bapt. May 4, 1679, Beverly, Mass., d. Feb. 5, 1761, Gloucester, son of Nehemiah and Ruth (Hascall) Grover.
- B. Abigail,⁴ b. Mar. 20, 1678/9, d. Dec. 4, 1744, Gloucester; m. bef. 1704-5, prob. Gloucester, Capt. John Prince, b. Dec. 6, 1677, Gloucester, d. Apr. 19, 1767, Gloucester, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Harraden) Prince.
- C. John,⁴ b. June 25, 1681, d. July 20, 1742, Boston, Mass.; m. Aug. 30, 1710, Boston, Mass., Jane Bonner, b. May 2, 1691, Cambridge, Mass., d. Oct. 30, 1739, Boston, dau. of Capt. John and Mary (.....) Bonner.
- D. Nathaniel,⁴ b. Mar. 31, 1683, d. May 30, 1761, Gloucester; m. (1) Jan. 1, 1710/11, Gloucester, Abigail Norwood, b. Jan. 30, 1689/90, Gloucester, d. Apr. 1, 1711, Gloucester, dau. of Francis and Elizabeth (Coldom) Norwood;⁵⁶² m. (2) Feb. 16, 1720/1, Gloucester, Ann Sargent, b. Aug. 6, 1692, Gloucester, d. Oct. 8, 1782, Gloucester, dau. of William and Mary (Duncan) Sargent,⁵⁶³

562. Abigail Norwood had a brother Francis. See page 251.

563. See *Reminiscences of Lucius Manlius Sargent*, John H. Shepard, 1871, page 25.

granddau. of Peter and Mary (Symonds) Duncan,⁵⁶⁴ and great-granddau. of Deputy Governor Samuel and Dorothy (Harlakenden) Symonds.⁵⁶⁵ Ann Sargent probably had a sister Mary Sargent, who married Jonathan³ Stevens; see page 251.

- E. Jemima,⁴ b. Apr. 17, 1686, prob. d. young.
- F. Elinor,⁴ b. Nov. 22, 1688, prob. d. young.
- G. Elinor,⁴ b. Jan. 30, 1691, d. ; m. (1) Nov. 30, 1714, Gloucester, James Sawyer, b. Sept. 23, 1692, prob. Gloucester, d. Nov. 1, 1730, Gloucester, son of Thomas and Hannah (Very?) Sawyer; m. (2) Aug. 15, 1732, Gloucester, James Edgerly, b. , d.
- H. William,⁴ b. Mar. 17, 1693/4, d. Sept. 20, 1771, Gloucester; m. (1) May 22, 1719, Gloucester, Dorcas Elwell, b. Sept. 16, 1695, Gloucester, d. Feb. 13, 1732/3, Gloucester, dau. of Elias and Dorcas (Low) Elwell; m. (2) Oct. 1, 1739, Gloucester, Abigail Allen, b. Jan. 6, 1715/6, Gloucester, d. Sept. 12, 1777 (her supposed funeral ring gives no place), or Aug. 19, 1798, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Coit) Allen, granddau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Davis) Coit, and great-granddau. of John and Mary (Stevens) Coit.
- I. Dependence,⁴ b. Jan. 24, 1696/7, d. adm. 1761, Gloucester(?); m. Jan. 4, 1721/2, Gloucester, Sarah Warner, b. Mar. 8, 1704, Ipswich, Mass., d. after 1742, prob. Gloucester, dau. of Philemon and Abigail (Tuttle) Warner.
- 3. Abigail,³ b. Mar. 29, or Apr. 3, 1657, d. Mar. 19, 1725/6, Gloucester; m. (1) Nov. 13, 1677, Gloucester, Isaac² Eveleth, b. about 1646,

564. See *History of the Town of Gloucester, Massachusetts*, John J. Babson, 1860, page 82.

For the various children of Deputy Governor Samuel and Dorothy (Harlakenden) Symonds, see an abstract of the will of Samuel Symonds, Jr., dated Dec. 18, 1668, in *Historical Collections of the Essex Institute*, 1860, Vol. II, page 20.

565. For the Symonds and Harlakenden ancestries, see footnote No. 331.

prob. Gloucester, d. in November, 1685, Gloucester, son of Sylvester and Susan (.....) Eveleth; m. (2) about 1687-88, prob. Gloucester, Thomas Millet, b. 1633, England, d. June 18, 1707, Manchester, Mass., son of Thomas and Mary (Greenaway) Millet (see pages 174, 177).

Children, *surname Eveleth*, all born at Gloucester, Mass.:

- A. **Isaac**,⁴ b. Mar. 22, 1679/80, d.
- B. **Hannah**,⁴ b. Mar. 9, 1681, d. after 1721, prob. at Georgetown, Me.; m. Feb., 1703/4, Gloucester, Peter Bennet, b. about 1681, d., son of Anthony and Abigail (Window?) Bennet. This family moved to Georgetown.
- c. **Job**,⁴ b. Mar. 15, 1682/3, d. 1751, prob. at Gloucester; m. July 8, 1708, Gloucester, Abigail Sargeant, prob. b. Aug. 31, 1687, Gloucester, d., prob. dau. of John and Hannah (Howard) Sargeant.
- d. **Mary**,⁴ b. Apr. 10, 1685, d. Apr. 7, 1686, Gloucester.
4. **Nathaniel**,³ b. Apr. 13, 1659, a twin, d. Jan. 10, 1742/3, Gloucester; m. (1) Feb. 16, 1686/7, Gloucester, Elizabeth Davis, b. June 27, 1667, Gloucester (?), d. Feb. 11, 1699/1700, Gloucester, prob. dau. of Jacob and Elizabeth (Bennett) Davis; m. (2) Feb. 17, 1701/2, prob. Gloucester, Abigail (Sargent) Stevens, b. May 8, 1665, Gloucester, d. Jan. 8, 1709/10, Gloucester, dau. of William and Abigail (Clark) Sargent, and widow of William Stevens; m. (3) int. Nov. 30, 1711, Gloucester, Hannah (Howard) Sargeant, b. Aug. 1, 1661, Salem, Mass., d. 17(50) ?, aged 89, Gloucester, dau. of Nehemiah and Ann (Dixy) Howard, or Hayward, of Salem, and widow of John Sargeant.
5. **Matthew**,³ b. Apr. 13, 1659, twin of above, prob. d. young.
6. **Job**,³ b. Aug. 26, 1661, d. Sept. 15, 1690, Gloucester; m. about 1688, prob. Gloucester, Hannah Ellery, b. Jan. 25, 1666, Gloucester, d. after Oct., 1710, prob. Gloucester, dau. of

William and Hannah (Vinson) Ellery. She
m. (2) Jan. 10, 1692/3, Gloucester, Capt.
William Card, b., d. July 7, 1736,
Gloucester (aged about 74).

- iv. Ruth,² bapt. Mar. 7, 1641/2, Salem, Mass., d. Aug.
16, 1664, Gloucester; m. Oct. 7, 1663, Gloucester,
Stephen Glover, b., d. Dec. 10, 1686,
Gloucester. His parentage has not been found.

WILLIAM STEEVENS (STEVENS)

b.

d.

m. June 6, 1614, Ottery St. Mary, County Devon,
England.

PHILLIP (!) CHICK,

b.

d. Dec. 9, 1645, Ottery St. Mary, County Devon,
England, dau. of Charles Chick.

Children, all baptized at Ottery St. Mary, County
Devon, England:

- i. William, bapt. Mar. 29, 1617, d. Feb. 10, 1618, Ot-
tery St. Mary.
- ii. George, bapt. June 22, 1623.
- iii. Johane, bapt. Nov. 23, 1625.

The above records are from *The Register of Baptisms, Mar-
riages & Burials of the Parish of Ottery St. Mary, Devon*, trans.
H. Tapley-Soper, 1908-29, Vol. I, pages 10, 207, 218, 222; Vol. II,
pages 810, 844.

The most obvious disagreement between the records of this
family and those of the family of William Stevens, of Gloucester,
Massachusetts, is in the death dates of the two wives. One died
in 1645, in England, and the other in 1681, in Gloucester, Massa-
chusetts.

The corresponding names of men and wives, their approximate
ages, and the chronological possibility that the children of the
two families could have been in one family, make this an inter-
esting record.

WILL OF WILLIAM STEVENS

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN. The fifth Day of December in the Year of our Lord one Thousand Six hundred and Eighty I William Steephens of Gloster Alias Cape Ann in New England being Sick in body but of good and perfect Memory Thanks be to Almighty God and Calling to Remembrance the uncertain Estate of this Transitory Life and that all flesh must Yield Unto Death when it shall please God to Call Do make Constitute Ordain and Declare this my last Will and Testam^t in Manner & form following Revoaking and adnulling by these presents all and Every Testam^t and Testam^{ts} Will and Wills heretofore by me made and Declared Either by Word or Writing and this to be taken only for my Last Will and Testam^t and none other and first being penitent and Sorry from the bottom of my heart for my sins past most humbly desireing forgiveness for the Same I give and Committ my Soul unto Almighty God my Saviour and Redeemer in whom and by the Merits of Jesus Christ I trust and believe assuredly to be Saved and to have full remission and forgiveness of all my Sins and that my Soul with my body at the Gen^l Day of Resurrection Shall rise again with Joy and through the Merits of Christs Death and Passion Possess and Inherite the Kingdom of Heaven prepared for his Elect and Chosen and my body to be buried in Such place where it Shall Please my Exect^{rs} hereafter named to Appoint and now for the Setling of my Temporall Estate and Such Goods & Chattells and Debts as it hath pleased God farr above my Deserts to bestow upon me I Do Order give and Dispose the Same in Manner and form following That is to Say—

Item I give and bequeath unto my Son in Law John ffich and Mary ffich his Wife as also my own Son James Stevens all the Goods I have here in Dorchester County in the Province of Maryland Equally to be Divided between them Likewise I do give and bequeath unto the Said John and Mary his Wife and James the whole parcell of Land Called the Cutts now Lying Scituate and being in Gloster alias Cape Ann in New England to be divided Equally as aforesaid—

Item I give and bequeath unto my Grand Children W^m Steephens James Stephens Mary Stephens abenezor Stephens David Stephens Hann Stephens and Samuell Stephens Mary Ellery Abigail Ellery Nathaniel Coyte

and Job Coyte and the Child of Isacy Euely and the Two Children of Mary Ellery all my Goods and Chattells that doth of Right belong to me Equally to be Divided amongst Them after the Decease of my Wife Philis Steephens

Item I Do hereby Constitute Ordain and Appoint my Son in Law John ffich my whole and Sole Executor of this my last Will and Testament In Testimony whereof I have here Unto Sett my hand and fixed my Seal the day and Year above Specified—

William Steevens Sealed

Memorandum that these words Interlined and Mary ffich his wife as also was Come before Signing Sealing and Delivering hereof.

Signed Sealed and Delivered

in the presence of us

John Haslewood

Will Robson

And Underneath of the Said Will was thus written Die Martis 21^{mo}. Dec:1680—

This Will was Proved in Common form by the Oaths of John Haslewood and William Robson and they further make Oath that these words were interlined between the preamble and the first Item Viz^t and Mary his Wife as also and These words added in the Margent to the third Line of the Said paragraph Viz^t and Mary his Wife were added before William Stephens Signed and published this Testament.

Juravit Dicet Anno Supra dictis Coram me

Philip Calvert

THE STATE OF MARYLAND

Office of the Archivist

STATE OF MARYLAND, SCT:

I, MORRIS L. RADOFF, archivist of the State of Maryland in the Hall of Records at Annapolis, Maryland, U. S. A., do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and accurate copy of the Wills, Liber 2, f. 116-117 which is preserved in the files of the said Hall of Records.

As witness my hand and seal of the said Hall of Records of the State of Maryland this 7th day of April, 1943, as authorized by section 87E, article 41 of the annotated code of Maryland of 1935.

MORRIS L. RADOFF,

Archivist of the State of
Maryland.

[SEAL]

MISCELLANEOUS NOTES

ON THE

EVELEIGH-EVERLY

FAMILY

MISCELLANEOUS NOTES

ON THE

EVELEIGH-EVERLY

FAMILY

PARISHES IN ENGLAND

<i>Parish</i>	<i>County</i>	<i>Date of earliest record in parish register</i> ⁵⁶⁶
Everley,	Wiltshire,	1598. ⁵⁶⁷
Eversley,	Hampshire,	1559. ⁵⁶⁸

TOWNSHIPS, MANORS, AND OTHER PLACES IN ENGLAND

Eveleigh, manor, County Devon.⁵⁶⁹

Everley, hamlet, Yorkshire. It lies in Hackness Parish, North-Riding of Yorkshire.⁵⁷⁰ See Suffield cum Everley Township, below.

Everley, manor (?), County Sussex.⁵⁷¹

566. See *Key to The Ancient Parish Registers of England and Wales*, Arthur M. Burke, 1908, page 77.

567. For an account of this parish see pages 8, 9, 10, 12.

568. "Evereslea, Evreslei (xi. cent.); Everslegh (xiii cent.).

Eversley is a village and large scattered parish situated 5½ miles north from Winchfield station on the London and South Western Railway. * * * The elevation of the parish ranges from about 150 ft. above the ordnance datum in the north by the river to over 300 ft. above the ordnance datum on the heaths and moorland in the south. Of the 5,559 acres which make up the total area of the parish, 47 acres are land covered by water, 1,293½ acres arable land, 819½ acres permanent grass, and 543 acres woods and plantations. The rest is taken up by open commons and heaths. * * * Charles Kingsley [the English author] became curate of Eversley in 1842." *The Victoria History of Hampshire and the Isle of Wight*, ed. William Page, 1911, Vol. IV, page 32.

569. See pages 12, 37.

570. See *Gazetteer of the British Isles*, John Bartholomew, 1887, page 273.

There was a township (?) by the name of *Everley*, in Yorkshire, as early as 1090-96. See *Early Yorkshire Charters*, ed. William Tarrer, 1915, Vol. II, pages 197, 200.

571. See *Sussex Notes and Queries*, 1931, Vol. III, page 70.

Everley, village, Wiltshire.⁵⁷²

Everley, manor, Wiltshire.⁵⁷³ It is situated in Everley village, mentioned just above.

Everley Lodge, Hertfordshire.⁵⁷⁴

Eversley, township, Hampshire. It contains 3,141 acres, and has a population of 688.⁵⁷⁵ It is part of Eversley Parish, mentioned above.

Eversley, village, Hampshire.⁵⁷⁶

Eversley, manor, Hampshire.⁵⁷⁷

Eversley, forest, Hampshire.⁵⁷⁸

Eversley, manor, County Kent.⁵⁷⁹

572. See *Gazetteer of the British Isles*, John Bartholomew, 1887, page 273.

573. See *Ibid.*; also see pages 8, 9, 10, 12 (this work).

574. See *The Victoria History of Hertfordshire*, ed. William Page, 1908, Vol. II, pages 339-40.

575. See *Gazetteer of the British Isles*, John Bartholomew, 1887, page 274.

576. See *Ibid.*

577. "The manor of EVERSLEY for a considerable period was held as an alod [a hereditary estate derived from primitive occupation] for four manors by four freemen of King Edward the Confessor, but towards the close of his reign the king transferred the overlordship to the abbey of St. Peter, Westminster, granting to it sac and soc, toll and team, infangentheof, flemenefirmth, and other liberties within the manor, and expressly commanding the four freemen to be in all things obedient to the minister. This charter was confirmed by William the Conqueror, and at the time of the Domesday Survey, Eversley, then assessed at four hides, was in possession of the abbey." *The Victoria History of Hampshire and the Isle of Wight*, ed. William Page, 1911, Vol. IV, page 33.

578. "The bailiwick of the forest of Eversley was from time immemorial held by the ancestors of the Gilbert de Eversley who died in 1251." *Ibid.*, page 34.

579. "Eversley is * * * within the bounds of this parish [Charing] and partly in that of Stalisfield, and though now of little note, yet was antiently of some consequence, as being one of the mansions of *Bryan de Eversley*, a man of much eminence in the reigns of K[ings] Henry III, and Edward I, who is mentioned in the Ledger Book of *Faversham Abbey*, as having been a benefactor to it. How long it continued in that name, I have not found, but about the beginning of K[ing] Edward III.'s reign, it was become the property of Peyforer." *The History of the County of Kent*, Edward Hasted, 1790, Vol. III, page 217.

Note that there were manors by the name of *Eversley* and *Hever*, in County Kent, at the same period of the 13th Century. See post.

Eversley, seat, County Westmoreland.⁵⁸⁰

Hever, parish, County Kent.⁵⁸¹

Hever, manor, County Kent.⁵⁸²

Hever, village, County Kent.⁵⁸³

Hever-court, manor, County Kent.⁵⁸⁴

(*Everley*) Suffield cum Everley, township, Yorkshire.⁵⁸⁵

580. See *Gazetteer of the British Isles*, John Bartholomew, 1887, page 274.

581. See *The History of the County of Kent*, Edward Hasted, 1778, Vol. I, pages 394-8.

582. There evidently were three Hever manors in County Kent:

One was in *Axstane Hundred*. This "manor of *Hever* was part of the possessions of the antient family of *Hever* [this name is frequently written in old records *Evere*] of *Hever-castle* in this county [Kent], from whom this place took its name." *Ibid.*, page 288.

Another, *Hever*, or really *Hever-court*, was in *Toltingtrow Hundred*, near Northfleet. See above.

The third was in *Somerden Hundred*, near Tunbridge. This manor was "once the capital seat and manor of a family of the same name, whose still more antient possessions lay at *Hever* [or *Hever-court*] near Northfleet in this county [Kent]." *Ibid.*, page 395. See William de Hever, page 272.

This latter manor, comprising "*Hever-castle* near *Tunbridge*," descended from the Hevers to Sir Thomas Cobham, who sold it to Sir Geoffrey Bulleyn, or Boleyn; great-grandfather of Anne Boleyn, second Queen of Henry VIII.

"Anne Bulleyn [or Boleyn] resided at *Hever-castle*, whilst the King courted her; there being several letters of both extant, wrote by them from and to this place, and her chamber in it is still called by her name." *Ibid.*, page 395.

She was born about 1500, probably at Blicking Hall, County Norfolk, although some writers give the place as *Hever-castle*. In spite of this indefiniteness about her birth, it is known that she spent her girlhood at *Hever-castle*, and also resided here before her marriage.

583. *Ibid.*, page 398.

584. The manor of Ifield, now called *Hever-court*, in *Toltingtrow Hundred*, "came into the possession of the family of *Hever*, and was their first residence in this county [Kent], though *Hever-castle* near *Tunbridge* became afterwards their capital mansion." *Ibid.*, page 460.

585. This township is in Hackness parish, North-Riding of Yorkshire. It comprises 1911 acres, and has a population of 137. See *Gazetteer of the British Isles*, John Bartholomew, 1887, page 758. See *Everley* hamlet, above.

Everley (*Evrelai*) is in Domesday Book and in 1086, with *Suffield*, formed one manor. See *The Victoria History of the County of York, North Riding*, ed. William Page, 1923, Vol. II, page 529.

West Everley, hamlet (?), Wiltshire.⁵⁸⁶

Evelai (later *Evenle*), manor, Northamptonshire.⁵⁸⁷

Evelith, manor, Shropshire.⁵⁸⁸

COATS OF ARMS OF THE EVELEIGH-HEVERLY FAMILY

1. Heverle, of Brabant: Or, a saltire gules.⁵⁸⁹
2. Hever, of County Kent: Gules, a cross argent.⁵⁹⁰

586. See footnote No. 10.

587. "Evenle, in domesday book *Evelai*, and in common pronunciation *Imley*, is bounded on the east by *Mixbury* in *Oxfordshire*, on the north by *Brackley*, by *Croughton* on the west, and by *Tussmore* in *Oxfordshire* on the south." *The History and Antiquities of Northamptonshire (from the Collections of John Bridges)*, Rev. Peter Whalley, 1791, Vol. I, page 165.

588. This place was known as early as the reign of Henry I. or Stephen, 1100-1154, and is called the "manor of Ivelith, as well in Ivelith as in Hynynnton, in the County of Salopsire," in a deed between those dates. It may have existed as early as 1066, but the "tenure was perhaps at Domesday a complex or a disputed one." See *Antiquities of Shropshire*, Rev. R. W. Eyton, 1855, Vol. II, pages 169, 304-8.

In 1851 it contained "a beautiful mansion, situated a mile and a half from Shiffnal." See *History, Gazetteer, and Directory of Shropshire*, Samuel Bagshaw, 1851, page 476.

No place named *Iveleth*, or *Eveleth*, in any county, is shown in the Domesday-Book, but the manor of *Ivelie*, in Devonshire, is listed (see *Libri Censualis vocati Domesday-Book, Addimenta ex Codic. Antiquiss, printed by command of His Majesty King George III, 1816, Vol. IV (indices)*, page 292). This latter name and place may, therefore, be considered as the older of the two, or three.

Some two hundred years after Domesday there was a manor called *Eveleigh*, or *Everleigh*, in Devonshire, (see footnote No. 11), but whether this evolved from or replaced *Ivelie* is uncertain.

No origin for the name *Ivelie* has been found, but *Iveleth* means "ivy slope" and *Everleigh* means "boar wood" (see *The Concise Oxford Dictionary of English Place Names*, Eliert Ekwall, 1936, page 162). See the surname *Evlylyth*, or *Ivelith*, on page 274.

589. See *Dictionnaire Historique et Geographique des Communes Belges*, Eugene De Seyn, 1924, Vol. I, page 497; *Armorial General*, J. B. Rietstap, 1884, Tome I, page 946.

590. See *The History of the County of Kent*, Edward Hasted, 1778, Vol. I, page 395.

3. Hever, of County Surrey: Quarterly, gules and vert, on a chevron between three leopards, passant, or, as many garbs of the first. Crest: a leopard, sejant, or.⁵⁹¹
4. Evele, (place unknown): Paly of six, argent and gules, a bend sable.⁵⁹²
5. Everley, (place unknown): Or, on a bend azure, three escallops of the first.⁵⁹³
6. Eveleigh, of West Eveleigh,⁵⁹⁴ Clist St. Lawrence, and Holcombe in Ottery St. Mary, Devonshire: Per fess or and sable, two chevrons between three griffins segreant counterchanged.⁵⁹⁵
7. Eveleigh, of [West Eveleigh], Devonshire: Per pale or and sable, three griffins salient counterchanged.⁵⁹⁶
8. Eveleigh, of West Eveleigh,⁵⁹⁷ St. Lawrence, and Holcombe, Devonshire: Per pale or and sable, a chevron between three griffins passant, counterchanged. Crest: A demi-griffin, per pale or and sable. (Another coat is the same, but has two chevrons.)⁵⁹⁸
9. Eveleigh, of Devonshire: Per pale or and sable, a chevron between three griffins passant, counterchanged. Crest: A stag lodged guardant between

591. See *County Genealogies, Pedigrees of the Families in the County of Sussex*, William Berry, 1830, page 330.

592. See *The English Crusaders*, James C. Dansey, 1849, page 137. For these arms see color plate between pages 6 and 7.

593. See *Some Feudal Coats of Arms*, Joseph Foster, 1902, page 79. This name is also shown as *Heverley*. For these arms see plate opposite page 10.

594. See page 37. These arms must also have been used by the Eveleigh family of Wiltshire.

595. See *A View of Devonshire in 1630*, Thomas Westcote, Gent., 1845, page 563.

596. See *The Visitation of the County of Devon in the Year 1564*, ed. Frederick T. Colby, 1881, page 93.

597. See page 37. These arms must also have been used by the Eveleigh family of Wiltshire. See footnote No. 594.

598. See *The Genealogical Quarterly, Spring and Summer, 1942*, Vol. X, No. 1, page 17.

two laurel branches (or leways) proper. (Another coat is the same, but has two chevrons.)⁵⁹⁹

10. Eveleigh, of Devonshire: Per pale or and sable, two chevronels between three griffins passant, counterchanged. Crest: An antelope's head erased party per chevron or and sable, armed sable, in mouth an olive branch proper.⁶⁰⁰
11. Eveleigh, of Holcombe, Devonshire: Per pale or and sable, two chevronels between three griffins passant, counterchanged. Crest: A goat's head erased per chevron or and sable, armed of the last, in the mouth a branch of laurel proper.⁶⁰¹
12. Eveleigh, of Devonshire: Per pale or and sable, two chevronels between three griffins passant, wings enclosed, counterchanged. Crest: A goat's head coupé, or.⁶⁰²

Note the distinct similarity between the demi-lion used as a crest in the Brabant arms⁶⁰³ and the demi-griffin used as a crest in the Eveleigh arms.⁶⁰⁴ It is also interesting to note the change, in the later crest, from the antelope, a continental animal, to the goat, a British Isle animal.

599. See *The British Herald, or Cabinet of Armorial Bearings*, Thomas Robson, 1830, Vol. 1, unpagéd but alphabetical.

600. See *The Visitation of the County of Devon in the Year 1564*, ed. Frederic T. Colby, 1881, page 93.

This work says: "This crest is given in the Visitation at College of Arms."

601. See *The Visitations of the County of Devon, Comprising the Herald's Visitations of 1534, 1564, and 1620, with additions by J. L. Vivian, 1895, Vol. 1, page 336; The General Armory of England, Scotland, Ireland and Wales, Bernard Burke, 1884, page 333.*

602. "The Eveleigh monument, also on the north wall, is surmounted by their arms; per pale or and sable, 2 chevronels between 3 griffins passant, wings enclosed, counterchanged; crest, a goat's head coupé, or." This monument was formerly at Kentisbeare (County Devon) Parish Church, and is described in *Parochial Histories of Devonshire, No. 3, Kentisbeare, Rev. E. S. Chalk, 1934, page 81.*

603. See the color plate between pages 6 and 7.

604. See No. 8, above.

FAMILY RECORDS OF THE EVELEIGH FAMILY IN DEVONSHIRE

These records are in the possession of descendants in England.

1. Small sheet of paper:

[On the cover] "A note of ye ages of John and
Joan Evelegh's children."

[Inside] "The sonnes and daughters of John
Evelegh and Joan Evelegh."

"1.	George	Evelegh	was borne the 22nd or 23rd	Aprill	1556
2.	Richard	Evelegh	was borne the 20th	September	1557
3.	Mary	—	" —	18th July	1559
4.	John	—	" —	21st June	1560
5.	Nicholas	—	" —	27th June	1562
6.	Margarett	—	" —	feast of all saints	1564
7.	Thomas	—	" —	4th March	1565
8.	Johan	—	" —	8th March	1566
9.	James	—	" —	25th August	1568
10.	Josias	—	" —	last of September	1569
11.	Peter	—	" —	18th March	1572"
[12.	Charles	—	" —	16 March	1575] ⁶⁰⁵

605. This child was not included in this old and somewhat indefinite family account, but various other authentic records prove that he belonged in this family. See pages 45-6.

2. Another small sheet of paper:

[On the cover] "A note of ye ages of Nich: and
Margaret Evelegh's children."

[Inside] "A note of our children's ages."

"Christian	was borne	5th October	1642
James	— " —	9th July	1644
Susanna	— " —	17th January	1646
Eleanor	— " —	11th October	1648
Nicholas	— " —	27th Aprill	1650
Robert	— " —	4th October	1651
Gilbert	— " —	18th August	1653
Charles	— " —	2nd February	1655
Margarett	— " —	12th June	1658
Edward	— " —	8th September	1662

Christian was marryed May 1668.

Elizabeth and one more deceased when they were young."

Note by a descendant: "I found the grave of Elizabeth & Robert in the aisle of Clyst St. Lawrence church and, to show how little they worried about spelling, this was inscribed *Eveleigh*."

UNPLACED AND UNIDENTIFIED
PERSONS BEARING THE NAME

UNPLACED AND UNIDENTIFIED PERSONS BEARING THE NAME

ENGLISH

Ralph de Everley was an *armiger* under William de Percy, of Yorkshire, about 1090-96.⁶⁰⁶

William de Hever, of County Kent, "a person of note, * * * attended K[ing] Richard I., [1189-99] to the Siege of *Acon* [*Acre*] in Palestine."

The family bore arms: Gules, a cross argent.⁶⁰⁷

Robert de Evely went on the Third Crusade, about 1190, under Richard I., King of England. He bore arms: Paly of six, argent and gules; a bend, sable.⁶⁰⁸

Walter de Hever, of County Kent. In the 7th year of King John [1206], he "was one of the *Recognitores Magnae Assisae*, or *Justices of the Great Assize*, an office of no small trust and eminence at that time."⁶⁰⁹

Robert de Hervilly was in the Crusade of 1219.⁶¹⁰

Galfridus de Everley, *Sinoch terr' &c' Kanc'*, is mentioned in an inquisition post mortem in 30 Henry III. [1246].⁶¹¹

Geoffrey de Everle held lands in Staffordshire (?) about 1250.⁶¹²

606. See *Early Yorkshire Charters*, ed. William Farrer, 1915, Vol. II, page 199.

607. See footnotes Nos. 1, 4; *The History of the County of Kent*, Edward Hasted, 1778, Vol. I, page 460.

608. See *The English Crusaders*, James C. Dansey, 1849, page 137. For the arms of Robert de Evely see color plate between pages 6 and 7.

609. *The History of the County of Kent*, Edward Hasted, 1778, Vol. I, page 460.

610. See *College Heraldique de France, Premier Registre du Livre D'Or de la Noblesse de France*, de M. de Magny, 1844, [Vol.] I, page xxi.

611. See *Calendarium Inquisitionum Post Mortem sive Escaetorum*, 1806, Vol. I, page 3.

612. See *Collections for a History of Staffordshire*, ed. The William Salt Archaeological Society, 1898, Vol. XIX, (Vol. I, N. S.), page 34.

Alan de Everlay, of Yorkshire, married, about 1250 (?), Alice, daughter of Robert Maungevilain.⁶¹³

William de Hever took up the cross in the last Crusade, in 1270.⁶¹⁴

John de Everley, of County Worcester, married Philippa, daughter of Richard Spetchley, and had a grant of free warren in the manor of Spetchley in 1271. This couple had sons John and Thomas, and a daughter Agnes.

John, the son, was coroner for the county of Worcester until 1320, and was succeeded by a William de Everley, probably his son. William took part in the riots of 1345 against William Beauchamp and, when the authorities tried to arrest him, they found that he had fled from the county of Worcester.⁶¹⁵

John de Hever, of County Surrey, held land in Blechingley, Tandridge Hundred, in 1271-72.⁶¹⁶

William de Heure (Hever) "possessed a *moiety* of this place [Hever manor] in the reign of K[ing] Edward I.; in the 2nd year [1274] of which he was sheriff of the county, and in the 9th [1281] of it obtained to himself and his heirs, a grant of *free warren* within his demesne lands in *Heure, Chid-
ingstone* and *Lingefield*."

He bore arms: Gules, a cross argent.⁶¹⁷

613. See *Early Yorkshire Charters*, ed. William Farrer, 1915, Vol. II, page 80.

There are numerous entries regarding the *Everlaie-Everley* family in this work, and these show that the family flourished in Yorkshire in the 11th, 12th, and 13th centuries. See footnote No. 606.

614. See *Some Feudal Coats of Arms*, Joseph Foster, 1902, page 97.

615. See *The Victoria History of Worcestershire*, ed. William Page, 1913, Vol. III, pages 511, 525.

616. See *The Victoria History of the County of Surrey*, ed. H. E. Malden, 1912, Vol. IV, page 260.

617. *The History of the County of Kent*, Edward Hasted, 1778, Vol. I, page 395.

William de Hevre, of County Surrey, held land in Effingham Hundred in 1279.⁶¹⁸

Richard de Hever, of County Kent, "is in the register of those who accompanied K[ing] Edward I., in the 19th year of his reign [1291], to *Newcastle*, where he summoned the claimants to the crown of *Scotland* to appear, and give an account of their pretensions to it."⁶¹⁹

Ralph de Hever, of Beddington, Wallington Hundred, and Walton on Thames, Elmbridge Hundred, County Surrey, married, before 1306, Hawise de Hautot.⁶²⁰

Richard Everley, "civis et mercerus London" [citizen and silk-man of London], left a will dated Sept. 17, 1473.⁶²¹

Richard Hever, of Cuckfield, County Sussex, (about 1530), was descended from the Hevers, of Heverwood, County Surrey. He left descendants.

He bore arms: Quarterly, gules and verb, on a chevron between three leopards, passant, or, as many garbs of the first. Crest: A leopard, sejant, or.⁶²²

618. See *The Victoria History of the County of Surrey*, ed. H. E. Malden, 1911, Vol. III, pages 321-2.

619. *Ibid.* These competitors were—(1) Nicholas de Senles, a descendant of Alexander II, 94th King of Scotland; (2) Patric Galightly; (3) William, Lord Vescy; (4) William, Lord Ros; (5) Patric, of Dunbar, Earl of the Marches; and (6) Roger de Mundeville; all descendants of William, 93rd King of Scotland: (7) Florent V, Count of Holland; and (8) Robert, Lord Pinkeney; (9) John Baliol, who obtained the crown of Scotland by the judgment of Edward I., of England; (10) Robert Bruce, Earl of Carrick, who recovered the crown from John Baliol (9, above); (11) John, Lord Abergavenny; all descendants of David, 91st King of Scotland: and (12) John Comyn, Lord Badenoch, a descendant of Donald, 87th King of Scotland. See *The History and Antiquities of the County of Leicester*, John Nichols, 1811, Vol. IV, Part 2, pages 448-9.

620. See *The Victoria History of the County of Surrey*, ed. H. E. Malden, 1911, Vol. III, page 472; 1912, Vol. IV, page 172.

621. See *Transcripts of Sussex Wills*, R. Garraway Rice, (Sussex Record Society), 1935, Vol. XLI, page 13.

622. See the account in *County Genealogies: Pedigrees of the Families in the County of Sussex*, William Berry, 1830, page 330.

Viscount Eversley. Charles Shaw-Lefevre, Speaker of the House of Commons, 1839-57, on his retirement was created *Viscount Eversley* of Heckfield. His title was taken from the name of a village adjoining his [County] Hampshire estates.⁶²³

Gerald de Ivelith }
Gerard de Yvelith } of Shropshire, before and after
1225.⁶²⁴

John Ivelithe, of Shropshire, in 1272.⁶²⁵

Richard Evylyth resigned from the vicarage of Albrygh-
ton, in the Archdeaconry of Shropshire, April 18,
1382.⁶²⁶

UNPLACED AND UNIDENTIFIED
PERSONS BEARING THE NAME

AMERICAN

PHILADELPHIA MONTHLY MEETING

“EVERLY

Abigail (Eversley), daughter of Sarah, died 8-11-1755.

Elizabeth, dau. John, died 10-17-1763, ae 4 mo.

John, son John, died 3-27-1766, ae 5.

John, son John, died 7-15-1767, ae 11 mo.

John, Jr., d. 7-30-1769, ae 2.

John, son John, bur. 12-20-1772, ae 3 weeks.

John, bur. 12-18-1783, ae 66.

John, bur. 3-16-1803.

Sarah, dau. John, d. 9-26-1763, ae 6.

Sarah, dau. John, d. 7-22-1769, ae 5.

....., son Jacob, bur. 7-7-1796, ae 2.”⁶²⁷

623. See *The Complete Peerage*, Vicary Gibbs, 1926, Vol. V, page 194.

624. See *Antiquities of Shropshire*, Rev. R. W. Eyton, 1855, Vol. II, pages 125, 218, 306, 327.

625. *Ibid.*, page 307.

626. See *Collections for a History of Staffordshire*, ed. The William Salt Archaeological Society, 1907, N. S., Vol. X, Part 2, page 213.

627. *Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy*, William Wade Hinshaw, 1938, Vol. II, page 360.

PHILADELPHIA MONTHLY MEETING

John Everly.

b. 1717,

d. Dec. 18, 1783, Philadelphia.

m.

b.

d.

Children:

- | | |
|---------------|----------------------------------|
| 1. Sarah, | b. 1757, |
| | d. Sept. 26, 1763. |
| 2. John, | b. 1761, |
| | d. Mar. 27, 1766. |
| 3. Elizabeth, | b. 1763, |
| | d. Oct. 17, 1763. |
| 4. Sarah, | b. 1764, |
| | d. Aug. 22, 1769. |
| 5. John, | b. 1766, |
| | d. Aug. 15, 1767. |
| 6. John, Jr., | b. 1767, |
| | d. Aug. 30, 1769. |
| 7. John, | b. 1772, |
| | d. Dec. 20, 1772. ⁶²⁸ |

Anthony Evely, of Berwick, York County, Maine, had the following children baptized at the First Church of Berwick, Maine:

Abigail	}	June 11, 1739. ⁶²⁹
Joseph		

John Everly applied, before April 14, 1759, for the share of land belonging to the widow and children of

628. *Ibid.*

629. See *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, 1928, Vol. LXXXII, page 208.

Joseph Jones (who died before April 14, 1759), which share was part of a tract in the area which became Lurgan Township, Franklin County, Pennsylvania. This land was formerly in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania.

This John Everly was probably the man of the name who was a Revolutionary War soldier.⁶³⁰

Simon Everly was a resident of Strasbourg Township, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, in 1771, and was taxed 2s. 0d.⁶³¹

Simon Heverley was a resident of Norriton Township, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, in 1774, owned two horses, and was taxed £1. 6. 8.⁶³²

Simon Heverly was a resident of Worcester Township, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, in 1780, owned land valued at £150. 0. 0., and was taxed £3. 0. 0.⁶³³

George Everly, of Washington County, Pennsylvania, did not call for a letter at the Pittsburg(h), Pennsylvania, post office, and it was included in a list dated February 1, 1794, and advertised February 15, following.⁶³⁴

Peter Everly, Sr., was named as an executor of the estate of Benjamin Swain, of Unity Township, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania, by the latter's will dated September 8, 1818.⁶³⁵

Isaac Eveleth was a witness to the will of James Stewart, of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, which will was dated February 25, 1917.⁶³⁶

630. See *History of Franklin County, Pennsylvania*, pub. Warner, Beers & Co., 1887, pages 179, 565.

631. See *Pennsylvania Archives*, 3rd Series, Vol. XVII, page 94.

632. See *Ibid.*, 3rd Series, Vol. XIV, page 384.

633. See *Ibid.*, 3rd Series, Vol. XV, page 571.

634. See *Publications of the Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania*, 1923, Vol. VIII, page 300.

635. See *Ibid.*, 1932, Vol. XI, page 152.

636. See *Ibid.*, 1914, Vol. V, page 279.

William Everly settled in Dixon Precinct, Edwards County, Illinois, in 1818. He lived here until his decease.⁶³⁷

Nimrod Everly was a private in Captain Solomon Hunter's Company, Third Regiment, Second Brigade, Illinois Mounted Volunteers. This company was organized May 5, 1832, in Edwards County, Illinois, for service in the Black Hawk War, and was mustered out, August 15, 1832.⁶³⁸

George Everley was a resident of Williamson County, Tennessee, in 1820, and his family consisted of 2 males 10 to 16 years old; 1 male 16 to 18 years old; 2 males 18 to 26 years old; 2 males 26 to 45 years old; 1 female 16 to 26 years old; and 2 slaves.⁶³⁹

Edmund Everly was a resident of Washington County, Indiana, in 1830, and his family consisted of 2 males under 5 years old; 1 male 30 to 40 years old; and 1 female 20 to 30 years old.⁶⁴⁰

Henry Everly was a resident of Fort Des Moines, Polk County, Iowa, in 1850, and his family consisted of himself, age 31, no occupation given, born in Ohio; Hulda, his wife, age 27, born in Illinois; Joseph, his son, age 8, born in Missouri; and Mary E., his daughter, age 6, born in Missouri.⁶⁴¹

Pleasant Euele (or Evele) was a resident of District No. 21, Pottawattamie County, Iowa, in 1850, and his family consisted of himself, age 63 (?), a farmer, born in Pennsylvania; Mary, his wife (?), page 30,

637. See *Combined History of Edwards, Lawrence and Wabash Counties, Illinois*, pub. J. L. McDonough & Co., 1883, page 290.

638. See *Ibid.*, page 140.

639. See *The Fourth Census of the United States, 1820, for Williamson County, Tennessee*, (original in Census Office).

640. See *The Fifth Census of the United States, 1830, for Washington County, Indiana*, (original in Census Office).

641. See *The Seventh Census of the United States, 1850, for Polk County, Iowa*, (original in Census Office).

born in Pennsylvania; Susannah, his daughter (?), age 8, born in Pennsylvania; Jeremiah, his son (?), age 6, born in Illinois; and Martha, his daughter (?), age 2, born in Iowa.⁶⁴²

Bernard Eveleigh came to Sackets Harbor, Jefferson County, New York, in 1834, from England. He was born January 17, 1813, in Dorsetshire, England, and was baptized by Rev. William Buckland in the Parish of White Church. His father died when the children were young, and his mother married again.

He married, first, in 1840, Miss Lydia Champion, and to them one child was born; Mrs. A. M. Marsh, of Hounsfield, New York.

He married, second, in 1882, Mrs. Amos Membery, of Adolphustown, Lenox County, Ontario, Canada. There were no children.

In his youth he learned the carpenter's trade. Some years later he began to build ships, and he developed this business to a considerable volume. In addition, he had other interests including lumber trading with Canada, farming, and filling contracts for supplies with Madison Barracks.⁶⁴³

William Eveleigh, a native of Dorsetshire, England, married Elizabeth Grinter and had four children; 1. Susan; 2. Robert; 3. Thomas; and 4. John G.

John G. Eveleigh located in Sackets Harbor, Jefferson County, New York, in 1874.

He married, first, Martha Boyd. There were no children.

He married, second, Elizabeth A. Brass. They had two children: 1. Ernest J.; and 2. Percy W.

642. See *The Seventh Census of the United States, 1850, for Pottawattamie County, Iowa*, (original in Census Office).

643. See *Geographical Gazetteer of Jefferson County, N. Y.*, ed. William H. Horton, 1890, page 509.

He married, third Ida, daughter of Charles Boulton.⁶⁴⁴

It is presumed that there was a relationship between this William Eveleigh, and Bernard Eveleigh, above, but no information has been found to establish it.

In 1890 there were eight other persons by the name of Eveleigh residing in or near Sackets Harbor, New York.⁶⁴⁵

644. See *Ibid.*, page 517.

645. See *Ibid.*, *Business Directory*, page 119.
m.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

PUBLISHED REFERENCES:

- Abstracts of Wiltshire Inquisitions Post Mortem (The Index Library), 1901, Vol. I; 1908, Vol. II; 1914, Vol. III.
- An American Dictionary of the English Language, Noah Webster, 1875.
- The Ancestry of Bethia Harris, 1748-1833, Walter G. Davis, 1934.
- Ancestry of Priscilla Barker, William S. Appleton, 1870.
- The Ancient Historical Records of Norwalk, Conn., Edwin Hall, 1847.
- Andrew Cunningham, of Boston, and Some of His Descendants, Henry W. Cunningham, 1901.
- Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1927, United States Government Printing Office, 1928.
- Biographical Encyclopedia of the World, New York, 1942.
- Biographical Sketches of Graduates of Harvard University, John L. Sibley, 1881, Vol. II; 1885, Vol. III.
- Biographical Sketches of Loyalists of the American Revolution, L. Sabine, 1864, *passim*.
- Bristol and America, A Record of the First Settlers in the Colonies of North America, 1654-1685 (transcribed from the official records of Bristol, England, by R. Hargreaves-Mawdsley), [1929].
- Calendar of Inquisitions Post Mortem, Published by Authority of His Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Home Department, 1904, Vol. I.
- Calendarium Inquisitionum Post Mortem sive Escaetarum, 1806, Vol. I.
- Calendars of Wills and Administrations Relating to the Counties of Devon and Cornwall, ed. Edw. Alex. Fry, (The Index Library), 1908.
- Cavaliers and Pioneers, Nell Marion Nugent, 1934.
- Charleston, Historic and Romantic, Harriette K. Leiding, 1931.
- The Cogswells in America, Ephriam O. Jameson, 1884.
- The Coit Family, Rev. F. W. Chapman, 1874.
- Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, 1818, 2nd Series, Vol. VII; 1843, 3rd Series, Vol. VIII.

- Collections and Proceedings of the Main Historical Society, Quarterly Part No. 3, July, 1893.
- Collections Towards a Description of the County of Devon, Sir William Pole (1561-1635), pub. 1791.
- College Heraldique de France, premier Registre du Livre D'Or de La Noblesse de France, de M. de Magny, 1844.
- Commissions and Instructions from the Lords Proprietors of Carolina to Public Officials of South Carolina, 1685-1715, ed. A. S. Salley, Jr., 1916.
- The Complete Peerage, Vicary Gibbs, 1926, Vol. V.
- The Concise Oxford Dictionary of English Place Names, Eilert Ekwall, 1936.
- Concord, Massachusetts, Births, Marriages, and Deaths, 1635-1850, pub. by The Town, [1895].
- The Connecticut Magazine, 1903-4, Vol. VIII.
- Copy of the Original Index Book Showing the Revolutionary Claims Filed in South Carolina, 1783-1786, pub. Janie Revill, 1941.
- County Genealogies: Pedigrees of the Families in the County of Sussex, William Berry, 1830.
- Daughters of the American Revolution Lineage Books, Vols. XXI, L, LXXIV, CIX, CXXXVIII, CXLIX.
- Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines, Mary W. Ferris, 1943, Vol. I.
- Death Notices in the South-Carolina Gazette, 1732-1775, comp. A. S. Salley, Jr., 1917.
- Die Deutschen Familiennamen, Paul Cascorbi, 1933.
- Devon & Cornwall Notes & Queries, 1936-37, Vol. XIX.
- Devonshire Wills, Annotated Testamentary Abstracts, Charles Worthy, 1896.
- Dictionary of National Biography, 1909, Vols. XVII, XXI.
- Early Virginia Immigrants, George C. Greer, 1912.
- The Eddy Family in America, pub. The Eddy Family Association, Inc., 1930.
- Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, William W. Hinshaw, 1938, Vol. II.
- Essex Institute Historical Collections, Apr., 1875, Vol. XIII, No. 2; Jan., 1936, Vol. LXXII, No. 1.
- The Expansion of South Carolina, 1729-1765, Robert L. Meriwether, 1940.
- The Family of John Perkins, of Ipswich, Massachusetts, George A. Perkins, 1889, Part 1.
- Four Boston Grandparents, William P. Jones, 1930.
- Gazetteer of the British Isles, John Bartholomew, 1887.

- The Genealogical Advertiser, March, 1899, Vol. II, No. 1, (Stow Epitaphs).
- A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England, James Savage, 1860, Vol. II; 1862, Vol. IV.
- The Genealogical History of the Gallup Family, John D. Gallup, 1893.
- The Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, Massachusetts, 1629-1818, Thomas B. Wyman, 1897, Vol. I (A-J).
- Genealogies of the Families and Descendants of the Early Settlers of Watertown, Massachusetts, Henry Bond, 2nd ed., 2 vols. in 1, 1860.
- Genealogy of the Parke Families of Connecticut, Frank S. Parks, 1906.
- Genealogy, A Weekly Journal of American Ancestry, 1912, Vol. 2, No. 9.
- Great South Carolinians, Helen K. Hennig, 1940.
- Historic Background and Annals of the Swiss and German Pioneer Settlers of South-Eastern Pennsylvania, H. Frank Eshleman, 1917.
- Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, 1860, Vol. II.
- Historical Papers and Addresses of the Lancaster County, [Pennsylvania], Historical Society, 1930, Vol. XXIV.
- Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution, John H. Gwathmey, 1938.
- Historical Record of the Michigan Daughters of the American Revolution, 1893-1930, comp. Mrs. Edward V. Howlett, 1930, Vol. II.
- A History of the American People, Woodrow Wilson, 1931, Vol. I.
- The History and Antiquities of the County of Leicester, John Nichols, 1811, Vol. IV, Part 2.
- The History of Boxley Parish, J. Cave-Browne, 1892.
- The History of the County of Kent, Edward Hasted, 1778, Vol. I; 1790, Vol. III.
- History of Cumberland County, Maine, pub. Everts & Peck, 1880.
- History of Dorchester County, Maryland, Elias Jones, 1902.
- History of Harford County, Md., W. W. Preston, 1901.
- History of Lancaster Co., Penna., Franklin Ellis and Samuel Evans, 1883.
- [History of] Norwalk, Connecticut, Rev. Charles M. Selleck, 1896.
- History of Overton, [Pennsylvania], 1810-1910, Clement F. Heverly, 1910.

- History of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, J. Thomas Scharf and Thompson Wescott, 1884, Vol. I.
- The History of Salem, Massachusetts, Sidney Perley, 1926, Vol. II; 1928, Vol. III.
- History of South Carolina, David Ramsey, 1858, Vol. II.
- The History of South Carolina, Yates Snowden, 1920, Vol. I.
- The History of South Carolina Under the Proprietary Government, 1670-1719, Edward McCrady, 1897, Vol. I.
- The History of South Carolina Under the Royal Government, 1719-1776, Edward McCrady, 1899, Vol. II.
- A History of Surnames of the British Isles, C. L. Ewen, 1931, (The Etymon and Its Signification).
- The History of Tiverton, in the County of Devon, [England], Lt. Col. W. Harding, 1847, Vol. II.
- History of the Town of Gloucester, Massachusetts, John J. Babson, 1860.
- A History of the Town of Industry, Franklin County, Maine, William C. Hatch, 1893.
- History of the Town of Lexington, Massachusetts, Charles Hudson, 1913, Vol. II.
- History of the Town of Oxford, Massachusetts, George F. Daniels, 1892.
- Index to the Probate Records of the County of Suffolk, Massachusetts, comp. Elijah George, 1895, Vol. I.
- Ipswich in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, Thomas F. Waters, 1917, Vol. II.
- Journal and Letters of the Late Samuel Curwen, Judge of Admiralty, Etc., An American Refugee in England from 1775 to 1784, ed. George Atkinson Ward, 1842.
- Key to the Ancient Parish Registers of England and Wales, Arthur M. Burke, 1908.
- Life in Old Virginia, James J. McDonald, 1907.
- Lineage Book of the National Society of Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America, 1924, Vol. XIII.
- Maine Wills, 1640-1760, comp. William M. Sargent, 1887.
- Marriages, Births, Deaths and Baptisms in Dover, New Hampshire, [1686-1838], (Collections of the Dover, New Hampshire, Historical Society), 1894, Vol. I.
- The Maryland Calendar of Wills, comp. Jane Baldwin, 1901, Vol. I; 1928, Vol. VIII.
- Maryland Historical Magazine, 1911, Vol. VI; 1914, Vol. IX; 1916, Vol. XI; 1921, Vol. XVI; 1925, Vol. XX.
- Mayflower Index, William A. McAuslan, 1932, Vols. I, II.

- Memorial to My Honored Kindred, Charles W. Darling, 1888,
(Pedigree of Mabel Harlakenden).
- Memorial of the Walkers, J. B. R. Walker, 1861.
- Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica, ed. Joseph J. Howard,
1877, New Series, Vol. II.
- The Modern History of South Wiltshire, Sir Richard C. Hoare,
Bart., London, 1825, Pt. II, Sec. 2.
- Muster Rolls . . . of Maryland Troops in the American Revolution,
1775-1783, (Maryland Archives, Vol. XVIII), pub.
Maryland Historical Society, 1900.
- The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, 1849,
Vol. III; 1851, Vol. V; 1852, Vol. VI; 1870, Vol. XXIV;
1871, Vol. XXV; 1876, Vol. XXX; 1880, Vol. XXXIV; 1888
Vol. XLII; 1895, Vol. XLIX; 1901, Vol. LV; 1902, Vol.
LVI; 1924, Vol. LXXXVIII.
- North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register, 1900,
Vol. I.
- Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, Massachu-
setts, John J. Babson, 1876, Part First.
- Notes and Gleamings, A Monthly Magazine of Devon & Corn-
wall, ed. William Cotton and James Dallas, 1889, Vol. II.
- On the Trail of the Pioneers, John T. Faris, 1920.
- Papers Read Before the Lancaster County, [Pennsylvania],
Historical Society, 1899, Vol. IV, Nos. 3 & 4, (A Branch
of the Eberle Family, William H. Eberle).
- Pedigrees of the County Families of England, Joseph Foster,
1873, Vol. I.
- The Penn Germania, 1912, Vol. XIII (New Series Vol. I);
1913, Vol. XIV (New Series Vol. II).
- The Pennsylvania-German, ed. H. W. Kriebel, 1911, Vol. XII.
- The Pilgrims of Boston and Their Descendants, Thomas Bridg-
man, 1856.
- The Pioneers of Massachusetts, Charles H. Pope, 1900.
- The Place-Names of England and Wales, Rev. James B. John-
ston, 1915.
- The Probate Records of Essex County, Massachusetts, pub.
The Essex Institute, 1917, Vol. II.
- Probate Records of the Province of New Hampshire, 1635-
1771, (State Papers Series, Vols. XXXI to XXXIX), pub.
1907-1941, Vols. I to IX.
- Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts, 1925,
Vol. XVI.
- Publications of the Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania,
1930-1932, Vol. XI; 1933-1935, Vol. XII.

- Record of the Rust Family, Albert D. Rust, 1891.
- Records of the Court of Assistants of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, 1630-1692, printed under the supervision of John Noble, 1901, Vol. I.
- Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1911, Vol. II; 1913, Vol. III; 1914, Vol. IV; 1917, Vol. VI; 1921, Vol. VIII.
- Records of the Governor and Company of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, ed. Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, 1853, Vol. I.
- The Register of Baptisms, Marriages & Burials of the Parish of Ottery St. Mary, Devon, ed. H. Tapley-Soper, 1908-29, Vols. I, II.
- The Register of Exeter College, Oxford, Charles W. Boase, 1894.
- Register of the Massachusetts Society of The Colonial Dames of America, 1893-1927, J. Gardner Bartlett and Elizabeth (French) Bartlett, 1927.
- Register of Pedigrees and Services of Ancestors, The Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Connecticut, 1941.
- The Registers of Baptisms, Marriages and Burials of the City of Exeter, ed. W. U. Reynell-Upham and H. Tapley Soper, 1910, Vol. I.
- Reminiscences of Lucius Manlius Sargent, John H. Sheppard, 1871.
- A Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston, Massachusetts, pub. The Record Commissioners, 1883, Vol. IX; 1894, Vol. XXIV; 1898, Vol. XXVIII.
- Report and Transactions of the Devonshire Association, 1898, Vol. XXX.
- Reports of the Fairfield County, [Conn.], Historical Society, 1895, (The Inscriptions in the Cemetery at Norwalk, Conn.).
- The Rise of American Civilization, Charles A. Beard and Mary R. Beard, New Edition, 2 vols. in 1, 1942, Vol. I.
- The Romance of Norwalk, Connecticut, Elsie N. Danenberg, 1929.
- Roster of Soldiers from North Carolina in the American Revolution, pub. by the Daughters of the American Revolution, 1932.
- The St. John Genealogy, Orline S. Alexander, 1907.
- The Salem Witch Trials, William N. Gemmill, 1924.

- Sceaux Armories des Pays-Bays et des Pays Avoisinants, J. Th. Raadt, 1899.
- A Short History of the Salem Village Witchcraft Trials, M. V. B. Perley, 1911.
- A Sketch of the History of South Carolina, William J. Rivers, 1856.
- Sons of the American Revolution Magazine, April, 1943.
- The South Carolina Gazette, Jan. 27-Feb. 3, 1732/3; May 19-26, 1733; Apr. 26-May 3, 1735.
- The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine, 1908, Vol. IX; 1910, Vol. XI; 1912, Vol. XIII; 1919, Vol. XX; 1926, Vol. XXVII; 1932, Vol. XXXIII; 1933, Vol. XXXIV; 1935, Vol. XXXVI; 1936, Vol. XXXVII; 1940, Vol. XLI.
- South Carolina as a Royal Province, 1719-1776, W. Roy Smith, 1903.
- The Southern Frontier, 1670-1732, Verner W. Crane, 1928.
- Southern Quakers and Slavery, Stephen B. Weeks, 1896.
- The State of New Hampshire, Rolls of the Soldiers in the Revolutionary War, 1775 to May, 1777, comp. Isaac W. Hammond, 1885, (State Papers Series, Vol. XIV), Vol. I.
- The State Records of North Carolina, pub. 1886-1914, Vol. XVII, (pub. 1899).
- Stow, Massachusetts, 1683-1933, Compiled in Honor of the Two Hundred Fiftieth Anniversary of the Town, pub. Rev. and Mrs. Preston R. Crowell, 1933.
- Surname Book and Racial History, Susa Y. Gates, 1918.
- Sussex Notes and Queries, 1931, Vol. III.
- Tidewater Virginia, Paul Wilstach, 1929.
- Topographical Dictionary of 2885 English Emigrants to New England, 1630-1650, Charles E. Banks, pub. 1937.
- Topographical Sketches of North Wiltshire, J. Britton, 1826.
- Town Records of Manchester, Massachusetts, pub. by The Town, 1889.
- Transcripts of Sussex Wills, R. Garraway Rice, (Sussex Record Society), 1935, Vol. XLI.
- Trophees tant Sacres que Prophanes du Duche de Brabant, Christophe Butkens, 1724-26, Vol. II; Supplement, 1724-26, Vol. I.
- The Victoria History of the County of Surrey, ed. H. E. Malden, 1911, Vol. III; 1912, Vol. IV.
- The Victoria History of Hampshire and the Isle of Wight, ed. William Page, 1911, Vol. IV.

- The Victoria History of Hertfordshire, ed. William Page, 1908, Vol. II.
- The Victoria History of Worcestershire, ed. William Page, 1913, Vol. III.
- A View of Devonshire in 1630, Thomas Westcote, Gent., 1845.
- Virginia Colonial Abstracts, Vol. 10, Charles City County Court Orders, 1655-1658, trans., Beverley Fleet, 1941.
- Virginia Historical Index, E. G. Swem, 1934, Vol. I.
- The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, 1921, Vol. XXIX; 1923, Vol. XXXI.
- The Visitation of the County of Devon, Comprising the Heralds' Visitations of 1531, 1564, and 1620, with additions by J. L. Vivian, London, 1895, Vols. I, V.
- The Visitation of the County of Devon in the Year 1564, ed. Frederick T. Colby, 1881.
- Vital Record of Rhode Island, comp. James N. Arnold, 1894, 1st Series Vol. VI.
- Vital Records of Cambridge, Massachusetts, comp. Thomas W. Baldwin, Vol. II.
- Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1923, Vol. II; 1924, Vol. III.
- Vital Records of Gloucester, Massachusetts, pub. The Topsfield Historical Society, 1917, Vol. I.
- Vital Records of Ipswich, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1910, Vols. I, II.
- Vital Records of Salem, Massachusetts, pub. The Essex Institute, 1916, Vol. I; 1918, Vol. II; 1924, Vol. III.
- Vital Records of Stow, Massachusetts, pub. The New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1911.
- Vital Records of Sudbury, Massachusetts, pub. The New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1903.
- Warrants for Lands in South Carolina, 1692-1711, ed. A. S. Salley, Jr., 1915.
- White Servitude in Maryland, 1634-1820, Eugene I. McCormac, Johns Hopkins University Studies, 1904, (Indenture and the "Custom of the Country").
- Who's Who in Chicagoland.
- Who's Who in Commerce and Industry.
- William and Mary College Quarterly, 1893-4, Vol. II; 1897-8, Vol. VI; 1903-4, Vol. XII.
- Wills of Westmoreland County, Virginia, trans., Augusta B. Fothergill, 1925.
- The Wiltshire Archaeological and Natural History Magazine, 1892, Vol. XXVI.

Wiltshire Notes and Queries, Vols. 1899-1901, III; 1914-16, VIII.

Witchcraft in Salem Village in 1692, Winfield S. Nevins, 1892.

Ye Kingdome of Accawmacke or the Eastern Shore of Virginia in the Seventeenth Century, J. C. Wise, 1911.

Year Book, 1882, City of Charleston, South Carolina, (Historical Sketch of the Independent or Congregational (Circular) Church, A. H. Missildine).

York Deeds, pub. Maine Genealogical Society, 1907, Vol. XV.

OFFICIAL RECORDS:

Maryland:

Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland.

Land Commissioners Office, Annapolis, Maryland.

Provincial Court Judgments, of Maryland, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland, Vols. BT5, folio 510; DD5, folio 202.

Records of the Land Commissioners Office, Annapolis, Maryland, Liber C #3, folio 515.

Massachusetts:

Quarterly Court of Essex County, Massachusetts.

Probate Cases [Records], Probate Court, Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts, Case Nos. 1681, 3145.

Probate Court, East Cambridge, Middlesex County, Massachusetts, Docket No. 7092.

Probate Court, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts, Docket Nos. 9160, 9163, 9168, 30192.

Registry of Deeds, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts, Deed Books 15, 20, 23, 27, 66, 81, 86, 92, 94.

Pennsylvania:

The Altoona (Penna.) Mirror, July 1, 1915.

Archives Division, State Library and Museum, Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania.

The Clearfield (Penna.) Republican, in the files of the Clearfield Times, Clearfield, Pennsylvania, Wednesday, February 11, 1885.

The Clearfield (Penna.) Times, Friday, February 22, 1935.

Deed Book, Philadelphia Co., Penna, Vol. H-10.

Pennsylvania Archives, 3rd Series, Vols. XI, XII, XIV, XV, XVII, XIX, XXII, XXIV, XXV, XXVI; 5th Series, Vols. I, VII, VIII.

Will Book, Lancaster Co., Penna., Vol. B-1.

South Carolina:

Historical Commission of South Carolina.

Miscellaneous Records, Office of the Probate Court, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina, Vols. 75-B, 76-A, 78-A, 80-A, 80-B, 86-A, 91-B, [Vol.] 1714-1717.

Deeds of Conveyance, Mesne Conveyance Office, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina, Book D.

Mortgages and Deeds of Conveyance, Mesne Conveyance Office, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina, Books FF, II, KK, LL, NN, QQ.

Records of Wills, Probate Court, Charleston, Charleston Co., South Carolina.

United States Census:

of 1810, for German Township, Fayette County, Pennsylvania;

of 1790, for Maryland;

of 1790, for Pennsylvania.

War Department, The Adjutant General's Office.

INDEX

INDEX

ABERLEY		ARTHUR	
Family	228	Christopher	64
ABERLY		ASHBROOK	
Family	230	Mary E.	126
ADAMS		ATEGRENE	
Daniel	206	Walter	9
Elizabeth (Minot)....	206	AVERY	
Joseph	206	Lucy (Williams)	210
Mary (Eveleth).....	206	Samuel	210
AIKEN		AYERS	
Thomas	64	Amy (.....)	183
AIKEY		Edward	183
Geraldine	140	Hannah (Eveleth)	183
AKE		Nathaniel	183
Elmer C.	155	BAINBRIDGE	
Pearl Ennis (Heverly).155		Peter, Capt...234, 241, 243	
ALBRIGHT		BAKER	
Charles	134	John	75
Jessie (Heverly)	134	Katherine Louise	139
ALLEN		Mary	171
Abigail	253	Pilgrim (Eddy)	171
Joseph	253	William	171
Mary (Coit)	253	(.....)	238
AMMERMAN		(.....) (Everly) ..	238
Charles	163	BALDWIN	
Sarah Elizabeth		Dulty May (Heverly).135	
(Heverly)	163	Earl	135
ANDERSON		BALL	
Jane Caldwell		Paulina Theresa	147
(Heverly)	150	BALLARD	
Walter Andrew	150	Anthony	12
ANDREWS		Evelina Ann	
Anna	216	(Richardson)	91
Anna (Marshall)	216	William, Dr.	91
Caleb	216	BALTIMORE	
APPLE		Lord	234
Mabel	158	BARNES	
ARNOLD		Prudence	40
Bildad, Capt.	209	Robert, Dr.	40
Sarah (Bartlett)	209	BARNHART	
		Mary	136

BARTLETT		Zanna Sarah (Heverly)	
Nathan	209	.....	155
Sarah	209	BENEDICT	
Shuah (Heard)	209	Anah (Raymond)	223
BASH		Mary	222
Rachael	146	Nathaniel	223
BASS		BENNER	
Charles	134	Marion Fisher	118
Robie (Heverly)	134	BENNET	
BASSET		Abigail (Window?)	
Nathan, Rev.,	76	.....	180, 254
BASSETT		Anthony	180, 254
Nathan, Rev., ... 68, 72, 73,		Hannah (Eveleth)	
74, 77		.....	180, 254
BATES		Peter	180, 254
Sarah M.,	119	BENNETT	
BEALE		Anah (Eversley)	223
Othniel, Capt.,	77	Eli B.,	223
BEALS		BERKELEY	
Anna (Heverly)	133	William, Sir	52*
Blair	133	BERNARD	
BEAN		Julius	123
Florence Jeanette		Mary Ellen (Everly) ..	123
(Everly)	118	BIGELOW	
Newton Byron	118	Amariah	207
BEAR		Mary (Gleason)	207
Lucy (Everly)	125	Samuel	207
Peter	125	Sarah (Eveleth)	207
BEAUCHAMP		BITTNER	
William	272	Lydia	135
BECHTEL		BLACKFORD	
Christiana (.....)		Carolyn Inez (Heverly)	
.....	135, 136	.....	131
Sarah Ann	136*	Clyde Irvin	131
BECK		BLACKSTONE	
Ressa Elizabeth	136	Sarah	216
BECKELBAUGH		BLOOD	
Eva Maria	233*	Ezra	205
BEERS		John	205
Esther	2	Lucy (Eveleth)	205
Esther Lavina		Sarah (.....)	205
(Heverly)	151	BOLINGBROKE	
J. M., Mrs.,	154	Henry of	10
John M.,	151	Henry St. John	
William	151	Viscount Henry	
BELL		St. John	
Hannah	133	BONNER	
William	155	Jane	252

BONNER, cont.
 John252
 Mary (.....)252
 BOOTH
 Thomas, Jr.,97*
 BOSSINGER
 Esther131
 BOTKINS
 Clara Belle (Everly)
 Irving124
 Clyde124
 BOWERS
 Sarah Catherine144
 BOWMAN
 Francis181
 Martha (Sherman)....181
 Mary180
 BOWMASTER
 Susan129
 BOXEL
 Catherine Techler116
 BOYLES
 Charles189*, 210
 Hannah (Eveleth) 189, 210
 BRADLEY
 Eleanor Bridget158
 BRAGG
 Edward175, 181, 188*
 Elizabeth (Whitehead,
 or Whitredd)175
 Mary175
 BRANDT
 Fred H.,117
 Mildred Irene (Everly)
117
 BRATTON
 Louise147
 BRAY
 Alice43
 Reginald43
 BREWTON
 Miles, Col.,73*, 74
 BRODHEAD
 Col.,244
 BRONSTEIN
 Jeanette120
 BROWN
 Allason182

Ella (Everly)126
 Lew126
 Lucy39
 Mary (.....)185
 Mary A.,125
 William185
 (.....)39
 BRUMBAUGH
 Ida Venora156
 BRUNNER
 Jacob242
 Nettie May151
 BRUTON
 Susan43
 William43
 BRYAN
 Mildred C. (Heverly) .140
 William J.,140
 BUCKLIN
 Emma218
 Jonathan218
 Margaret (Peck)218
 BURCHILL
 Leone Vinnette (Heverly)
 Marshall162, 163
 Margaret Nell163
 Ralph163
 BURNHAM
 Bernice Ann157
 Francis209, 217*
 Jonathan209
 Mary (Perkins)209
 Sarah (Eveleth) .209, 217*
 BUTLER
 William75
 BYERS
 Benjamin H.,159
 Bertha159
 Catherine (Montgomery)
159
 John H.,159
 Mabel159
 Marjorie (Lampshear) 159
 Mary Ann (Heverly)
2, 159
 Ruth (Galbraith)159
 Samuel Utley159
 William159

BYERS, cont.
 William G.,159
 William, Mrs., ...154, 162
 BYLES
 Charles189, 210
 Hannah (Eveleth) .189, 210
 Mary (Davis)189
 Richard189
 Sarah210
 CABLE
 Molly (Eversley)223
 Samuel, Jr.,223
 CALDWELL
 Elizabeth Jane144
 Jane (.....)41
 Katherine Luella149
 Mildred41
 Thomas, Esq.,41
 CALMADY
 Elizabeth (Eveleigh) ...39
 Richard39
 CALVERT
 Carrie131
 Philip257
 CAMPBELL
 Hazel Mary (Heverly) 135
 Martin84
 Theodore136
 CARD
 Hannah (Ellery) Coit.254
 William, Capt.,255
 CARLTON
 Edward136
 Ethel Marie (Heverly) 136
 CARPENTER
 Catherine (Everly) ...121
 George140
 Mabel (Heverly)140
 Miles Miller121
 CARSWELL
 Robert39
 (.....)39
 CASE
 Delhia A.,135
 CHATTWIL
 Nicholas186
 CHATWELL
 Nicholas186

CHESROUN
 Catherine240
 CHOATE
 Francis211
 Hannah (Perkins) ...211
 John211
 Mary (Eveleth)211
 CHURCHILL
 John37
 Margaret37
 CLAFFEY
 Dorothy Pearl
 (Heverly)149
 George K.,149
 CLARE
 Helen Mary163
 CLARK
 Ada Frances Margaret
 (Everly)124
 Elizabeth44
 Francis Eugene125
 CLIFFORD
 Family170*
 COCHRAN
 Harry117
 Martha (Heverly)117
 COGSWELL
 Elizabeth193, 215
 Elizabeth (Eveleth) ..193
 Elizabeth
 (Wainwright)193
 Jacob194
 Jonathan193
 Mary (Cogswell)194
 William194
 COIT
 Abigail177, 253
 Abigail (Sargent)
 Stevens250, 254
 Elizabeth (Davis) 253, 254
 Hannah (Ellery)254
 Hannah (Howard)
 Sargeant254
 Job254
 John177, 178, 250,
 251*, 252, 253
 Mary252
 Mary (Jenners)251

COIT, cont.
 Mary (Stevens) ..177, 178,
 250, 251, 253
 Matthew254
 Nathaniel, Capt.
 250, 253, 254
COLBURN
 Hannah127
COLBY
 Sarah (Eveleth)195
 (.....)195
COLCOCK
 Jno.78
COLE
 John R.145
 Stella Mae (Heverly) .145
COLLYNS
 Alice38
 Henry38
CONAHAN
 Dorothy Elizabeth
 (Heverly)146
 John J.,146
CONNANTE
 Robert38
CONNOR
 Sarah (Blackstone) ..216
CONYERS
 Thomas29, 61, 65
COOK
 Armintha (Heverly) ...133
 Ira W.133
COOKE
 Christopher40
 Mary (Eveleigh)40
COOLIDGE
 Master83, 88
CORBETT
 Mr.,100*
CORDIS
 Cord183
 Sarah (Eveleth)183
COUNSMAN
 Hazel Ruth (Heverly) .159
 R. Harold159
COWAN
 Family29, 51*
 Cecilia155

Mrs.51
 Son51*
 (.....)51*
COX
 Hannah195*, 197
COXES
 Hannah195
COY
 John188
COYTE
 Job257
 Nathaniel256
CRAGLE
 Anna158
CRISSWELL
 Carrie Helen155
CROCKER
 Benjamin213
CROMWELL
 Oliver51
CROSS
 Anne (Eveleigh)41
 Benjamin, Rev.41
CROSSIN
 Dorothy Marie
 (Heverly)157
 Joseph Francis157
CROYLEBOYS
 Peter9
CUNNINGHAM
 Andrew214
 Mary (Hirst)214
 Sarah214*
CURREY
 Adelene Luella
 (Heverly)130
 Clare W.,130
CURTIN
 Catherine145
CURWEN
 Samuel ..23*, 89, 106, 107*
DAILEY
 Frank D.,130
 Pauline Mae
 (Heverly)130
DANLEY
 Elizabeth134

- DART**
 John76, 77
- DAVIS**
 Dorcas63*, 81
 Elizabeth254
 Elizabeth (Bennett)...254
 Emmaline (Everly)...116
 Emma (Heverly)143
 Ernest147
 George116
 Jacob254
 James94*, 95
 Jenette (Heverly)147
 John178
 Mary (.....)94*, 95
 Mary Jane (Heverly).147
 Robert147
 Susan146
 (.....)63*, 143
- DAY**
 Mary (Denning?)250
- DE LA MONTE**
 Family2, 7, 8, 16*, 165
- DeLONG**
 John129
 Temperance (Heverly) 129
- DELOZIER**
 Russell F.,158
 Vida Eva (Glasgow)..158
- DENNING**
 George189*
 Hannah (Dike)189
 Mary250
 Mary (Eveleth)189
- DEWEY**
 Wanda Ellen140
- DIBBLE**
 Florence (Heverly)...147
 Preston147
- DIETZ**
 Beatrice N. (Heverly).140
 Ray140
- DILLON**
 Tamson L. (Heverly)..149
 (.....)149
- DOWNS**
 Margaret129
- DRAYTON**
 William Henry106
- DRUCKENMILLER**
 Mary Emma (Everly).119
 William119
- DRYDEN**
 Agnes169
- DUGAN**
 Bertha (Byers)159
 Charles L.,159
- DULL**
 Helen156
- DUNBAR**
 B. A.,123
 Ida (Everly)123
- DUNCAN**
 Mary (Symonds).251, 253
 Peter251, 253
- DUNLAP**
 Albert146
 Ann Elizabeth
 (Heverly)146
- DURBIN**
 Anna Mary155
- DUVAL**
 Sisters132
- EASTON**
 Frances (Eveleigh)....40
 John40
- EAVELITH**
 Family28
- EBBERLY**
 Family227, 228
- EBERLE**
 Family ..11, 227, 228, 230*
 Anna Catherine
 (.....)233
 Cassimir230*
 Catherine (Sim)243
 Eva Maria233
 John Adam233
 Michael243
 (.....)228, 230
- EBERLEY**
 Family228
 Leonard235
 Nicholas238*

EBERLI
 Family228
 Eva Maria
 (Beckelbaugh) ...233
 Heinrich19
 Leonahard233

EBERLIE
 Family11

EBERLY
 Family11, 19, 227*,
 228*, 229, 230*,
 233*, 238

Adam236
 Leonard235
 Michael19*
 Nicholas238

EBURHARD
 Family227

EDDY
 Amie (Dogget)171
 John171
 Pilgrim171

EDGERLY
 Elinor (Ellery)
 Sawyer253
 James253

EDWARDS
 John186

ELAM
 Jane (Upton)43
 Thomas43

ELITH
 Hannah (Cox)195
 Jacob195

ELLERY
 Abigail248, 252, 256
 Abigail (Allen)253
 Abigail (Norwood) ...252
 Ann (Sargent)252
 Dependence253
 Dorcas (Elwell)253
 Elinor253*
 Hannah254
 Hannah (Vinson)255
 Jane (Bonner)252
 Jemima253
 John252

Mary250, 252, 256, 257
 Mary (Coit)250, 252
 Nathaniel251, 252
 Sarah (Warner)253
 William .250, 252, 253, 255

ELWELL
 Dorcas253
 Dorcas (Low)253
 Elias253

ENGLAND, KINGS OF
 Charles I.,12, 13, 14,
 51, 54
 Charles II.,58
 Edward I., ..9*, 10, 12, 262
 Edward III.,262
 George II.,78, 101
 George III.,101, 102
 Henry III., ...10, 262, 263
 Henry IV.,10
 James I.,13
 Richard I.,7*
 William the Conqueror
 7*, 8*, 262

EPES
 Daniel190*
 Elizabeth190*
 Elizabeth (Symonds)..190
 Martha (Boardman)..190
 Martha (Reade).....190

EPPENHEIM
 Catherine116

EUELY
 Isacy25, 178, 257

EUERLE
 Family9
 Adam de9*
 John de9*

EVANS
 Mary147

EVELD
 Gertrude Wilhelmina..137

EVELEGH
 Charles,267-268
 Christian,268*
 Edward,268
 Eleanor,268

EVELEGH, con.

Elizabeth,268*
 Family11*
 George,266-267
 Gilbert,268
 James,267-268
 Joan,267*
 Johan,267
 John,267*
 Josias,267
 Margaret,268
 Margaret,267-268
 Mary,267
 Nich,268
 Nicholas,267-268
 Peter,267
 Richard,267
 Robert,268
 Samuel23
 Susanna,268
 Thomas,267
 201,* 268

EVELEIG (H)

Family24

EVELEIGH

Family11*, 15, 19,
 22, 24, 25, 26,
 27*, 28, 29, 30,
 31*, 33, 49, 53,
 55, 58, 59, 82,
 89, 100*, 104, 107,
 128, 170*, 172*, 199,
 201*, 228, 229, 230
 Family, of Holcombe...12
 Aldridge, Capt.,44
 Alice41
 Alice (Bray)43
 Alice (Collyns)38
 Ann ..92*, 93*, 94*, 95*
 96*, 106, 200*
 Ann E. (Hilliard)92
 Ann (Servington)39
 Ann (Simmons)90
 Ann (Walker)91
 Anna (Utley)99
 Anna (Wyatt)49
 Anne41

Anne (Wyatt) ..14, 49, 55
 Bridget (.....)

Parkman169
 Bridget (Fursdon)40
 Catherine 92
 Catherine106, 200
 Cecilia (Webber).....42
 Charles ..12*, 13*, 14*, 16,
 18, 23, 24*, 29,
 30*, 44*, 45*, 49,
 51*

Charles Nicholas

....14, 24, 25,
 28*, 29, 30, 42*,
 44*, 46, 49*, 50,
 51*, 52*, 53*, 54,
 55*, 56*, 57*, 58,
 172*, 172

Dorcas (Davis)

Raynor63*, 81
 Dorothy (Long)44
 Elizabeth ...14, 29, 30,
 39*, 41, 43, 44,
 46*, 61, 69*, 71*,
 72*, 73*, 75*, 77*,
 78, 82, 90*, 92,
 106*, 190, 200,
 201*, 168

Elizabeth (.....)

.....63, 81
 Elizabeth (Clark)44*
 Elizabeth (Eveleigh)
14, 29, 61,
 66, 69, 199,
 201*

Elizabeth ? (Goddard) .57
 Elizabeth (Pinckard) ..44
 Elizabeth (Price).....45
 Elizabeth (Whiting)

.....81, 106, 200
 Frances40, 41, 43
 Frances (.....)39
 George14*, 19, 23,
 29*, 30*, 31*, 32*,
 38, 39, 40*, 41,
 61, 69, 70, 71,
 72*, 73*, 74*, 75*,

EVELEIGH, cont.

76*, 77*, 78, 81*,
82*, 83*, 84*, 85*,
86, 87*, 88*, 89*,
90*, 91, 93*, 97*,
105, 106, 107*, 186,
198*, 199*, 200*, 201*,
202*
George Wyatt ...26, 28*,
30*, 56, 57*,
58*, 59*, 60*
George, Esq.97
Gilbert42, 44*
Grace42, 43
H..... E.....,92
H..... M.....,92
Hannah172
Hannah (.....)....99
Hannah Harriet92
Hannah K. (P.....)..92
Harriet Ann91
Henry12, 13*, 46,
19*, 92, 114
Henry S.,92
Humphrey41
Isaacke179
James ..25, 41, 42*, 44, 56*
James Elias92
James, Sir, ...13, 18, 43,
44*, 50
Jane39, 40, 41
Jane (Upton) Elam ...43
Joan44
Joane (Southcott)....38*
Johanna61
John ...13, 37, 38*, 39*,
40, 41*, 43
John, Esq.,38
Joseph172*
Josias41*, 42
Julian (Peacock)43
Julian (Pygot)43
Katherine Anne
(Wyatt)14, 25, 55
L..... R.....,92
Laura Harriet92
Leonard40

Lucy (Brown)39
M..... A.....,92
Margaret17, 17, 18*,
39*, 40*, 43,
46, 50
Margaret (.....)..44*
Margaret Ann
(.....)92
Margaret (Churchill)..37
Mary40*, 43
Mary (.....)40
Mary (Monke)42
Mary (Shubrick)..69, 104
Mildred (.....) ...39
Mildred (Caldwell)....41
Nancy (Simmons)90
Nicholas ..29*, 31*, 63,
44*, 61*, 65,
66, 69*, 82*,
88*, 100, 104,
186, 198, 199*,
200*, 201*, 202*
Peter44
Prudence39, 40
Prudence (Barnes)....40
Rebecca39*, 41
Richard39*, 43
Robert39, 40, 41, 268*
Samuel ...14*, 15, 22*,
23*, 26, 29*, 30*,
31*, 32*, 33, 56*,
57*, 61*, 63*, 65,
66*, 67*, 68*, 69*,
71*, 74, 76*, 77*,
78*, 83*, 84*, 90*,
99, 198*, 199*, 200*,
201*
Samuel Henry ..14*, 15*,
16*, 19*, 20, 23,
32*, 33*, 88*, 90*,
100*, 104*, 105*, 106*,
107*, 108*, 111, 113,
114*, 115*, 127
Samuel, Esq.,64
Susan (.....)169
Susan (Bruton) Ford..43
Sylvester ..46, 169*, 170*,
171*, 172*, 173

EVELEIGH cont.

Thomas ...32, 37, 38*,
40, 43, 88,
90, 91, 92,
93*, 99*, 105*,
106*, 200*, 201*

Thomas Charles14

Thomas Simmons92

Thomazine (Moore)....38

Ursula (Yarde)41

W..... R.....,92

William12, 13, 40,
46, 49*, 92

William Richardson....92

(.....) (Carswell).39

(.....) (Conyers)..61

(.....) (Sylvester)
.....45, 169

EVELET

William196

EVELETH

Family28, 170, 172*,
191, 195, 196*,
198, 201, 215

Aaron210, 216

Abigail189, 203, 204,
207, 208, 210,
218

Abigail (Coit)
.....177, 178, 253

Abigail (Hagar)208

Abigail (Haskell)
Parsons185, 208

Abigail (Knowles)
.....206, 207*

Abigail (Sargeant)
.....202, 203, 254

Abishai207

Amariah207

Andrew210*

Ann205

Anna (Andrews)216

Asahel207

Betsey (Williams)....216

Bridget (.....)
Parkman169

Bridget (Pampillion?)
Pecker ..184, 191, 192

Catherine208*

Catherine207

Charles Healey170

Daniel192*, 193, 207,
214*, 215*

David204*

Diana (Darling)205

Ebenezer217

Edward ..177, 181, 184*,
188, 190, 191,
192*, 195*, 212*,
213*

Edward, Col., ...212, 213*

Edward, Esq.,191

Elizabeth ...176, 188, 192*,
194, 195, 204,
205, 208, 210*

Elizabeth (.....)
Pitman217

Elizabeth (Cogswell)
.....193, 215

Elizabeth (Epes)....190*

Elizabeth (Giddings)..215

Elizabeth (Low)216

Elizabeth (Mansfield).216

Elizabeth (Parsons)
.....28, 208

Elizabeth (Perkins)
.....190, 192

Emma (Bucklin)218

Epes193

Ephraim205

Eunice204, 205

Eunice (.....)
Hudson204

Ezekiel210

Francis ...183, 205*, 206,
208*, 216

George198

Hannah172, 174, 177,
180, 183, 188,
189, 196, 203,
204, 254

Hannah (Cox) ...195, 197

Hannah (Coxes)195

Hannah (Haynes) ...203

Hudson205

EVELETH cont.

Isaac25, 28*, 33*,
81, 174, 177*, 178*,
179*, 180*, 181, 185,
186*, 187, 188*, 189*,
191, 195*, 196, 197*,
198*, 201, 202*, 204,
208, 208*, 210, 217*,
218, 253, 254

Isaac, Capt.,188, 209

Jacob177, 195*, 196,
197*, 205

James ...177, 188, 193,
194*, 210, 215*,
216*

Jemima218

Jemima (Parsons) ...217

Joab207

Job180, 202, 218, 254

John44*, 176, 180,
181*, 183, 188,
197*, 203*, 205,
206, 207*, 210,
216

John, Rev.,206

Jonas210

Joseph ...172, 174*, 175,
176, 177, 180,
181, 183*, 184*,
188, 191, 192*,
194, 195*, 197,
204, 207*, 210*,
211, 216*

Joseph, Capt.,184, 212

Joshua207

Judith218

Lucy195, 205, 207, 208

Lucy (Williams)
Avery210

Marcy (Wise)
....184*, 211, 212

Martha183, 193, 204

Mary174, 177, 180,
184, 188, 189*, 192*,
193, 194, 196, 203,
206, 210*, 211*, 254

Mary (Bowman)180

Mary (Bragg) ...175, 180,
188, 197

Mary (Glass)209

Mary (Hunt)206

Mary (Wise) ..184*, 191,
211, 212*

Molly218

Moses177, 193, 210

Nabby208

Nancy (Hunt)206

Nathaniel209*

Nicholas198

Parson182*

Patience (Hunt)204

Perkins170, 210*

Person182*

Pilgrim (Eddy) Baker
Steadman171*

Rachel218

Rachel (Sargent)217

Rizpah210

Ruth189, 204*

Ruth (Easty)205

Ruth (Wetherbee)207

Salley207

Sally204

Samuel193, 205, 217

Sarah177, 183, 189,
194, 195, 203,
207*, 209*, 217

Sarah (Bartlett)
Arnold209

Sarah (Blackstone)
Connor216

Sarah (Byles)210

Sarah (Cunningham) 214*

Sarah (Harris)215

Sarah (Mason)209

Sarah (Parkman) 185, 187

Stephen205

Sukey207

Susan (.....) ..169, 250,
254

Susanna174, 189,
210, 250

Sylvester ..46, 169, 170*,
171*, 174, 185,
250, 254

- EVELETH cont.
 Tabitha204
 Theophelus207
 William193, 196, 204,
 205, 218
 Zimri196, 197, 205
 (.....) ...171*, 208, 216*
- EVELEY
 Family11, 28*
- EVELING
 Family24, 27
 Charles24
 Mr.,24
- EVELLY
 Family28
- EVELY
 Family24*, 28*, 228
 Abigail (Coit)178
 Isaac25, 28, 178
 William196
- EVELYN
 Family24*, 169*
 Charles24
 John, Sir,169
 Sylvester169*
- EVERE
 Family227
- EVERELY
 Katherine55
- EVERILL
 James169*
- EVERL
 William de8, 9
- EVERLE
 Family8, 9, 10, 11*
 Geoffrey de8
 Robert de9*
 William de8
- EVERLEIGH
 Family10*, 11*, 12*,
 17, 26, 222*
 Margaret17
- EVERLEY
 Family..8, 9, 11*, 12, 115,
 222*, 227*, 228*
 Adam de8, 9
 Agnes de272
- Anna115
Eleanor12
Galfridus de271
Gasper27
Guy12*
Henry19*, 109,
 110, 115
John234
John de8, 272*
John Jacob115*, 121
Joseph172
Katherine25*
Philippa de272
Rosanna115
Rosanna (Morse)115
Samuel109, 115
Simon27
Thomas de272
William12*
William de9, 272*
(.....) (Miller)115
(.....) (Williams)..115
- EVERLIE
 John13*
- EVERLING
 Elizabeth27
- EVERLY
 Family11*, 15, 21,
 24, 25, 26*,
 27*, 33, 57,
 58*, 59, 60,
 127, 221, 227*,
 228*, 230*
 Aaron117
 Abigail221
 Ada Frances Margaret
 124
 Ada Mabel116
 Adam234*, 235, 236*,
 237, 240*, 241*
 243
 Adam Phillip237
 Alan Henry125
 Alby (Wenke)125
 Alexander Burgess ...125
 Allan Richard117
 Alma B. (Martin)....126

EVERLY cont.

Amanda125
 Ann240
 Ann E.,125
 Ann Mae118
 Anna121
 Anna (.....)116
 Anna Barbara ...233, 235
 Anna Catherine
 (.....)233, 242
 Anna Mae117
 Anna Mercy125
 Anne116
 Atlanta Florence
 (Godman)124
 Barbara240
 Barbara (Smith)236
 Blanche125
 C. Henry124
 Caroline125
 Catherine120, 121, 239
 Catherine (Chesroun).240
 Catherine (Eppenheim)
 116
 Catherine (Sim)..243*, 244
 Catherine Techler
 (Boxel)116
 Catherine (Walter)...243
 Charles122
 Charles Edwin120
 Charles Henry..116, 118,
 119, 125*
 Charles William123
 Charlotte Luciel117
 Charlotte (Trout) ...124
 Christopher127
 Clara Belle124
 Clara Mae (Keichline)
 117
 Critten Charles123
 David Wesley120
 Delores Jennie119
 Delores Mae118
 Dora (Kemp)123
 Edgar B.,123
 Edith Winnie120
 Edna May120

Edna (Smith)118
 Edward120
 Edward Francis118
 Edwin Harold119
 Edwin Harold, Jr., ...119
 Elizabeth116, 126,
 235, 240
 Elizabeth H.,122
 Elizabeth (Platter) ..239
 Ella126
 Ella C. (Weirman) ...117
 Ella Catherine118
 Elmer Elsworth119
 Elmer Spencer118
 Elwood Berthold120
 Emma Ellen124
 Emma Jane116
 Emmaline116
 Esther Matilda120
 Ethel May117
 Etta Weirman119
 Eva Maria242
 Eva Maria
 (Beckelbaugh) ..233*
 Eva Maria
 (Pickenpaugh) ..233*
 Evelyn (Paider)117
 Fleet126
 Florence Jeanette118
 Florence Mildred119
 Franklin Rey120
 George235, 237, 240
 George Aaron118
 Grace Naomi118
 Hannah126
 Hannah Catherine123
 Hannah (Whitt)125
 Harriet121
 Harriet (Neith)118
 Harry Lavern117
 Helen126
 Henry .15, 22, 109, 110*,
 115, 116, 238
 Homer126
 Howard Evans117
 Howard Evans, Jr., ...118
 Hulda (Phillips)124

EVERLY cont.

Icyphena (Seat)122
 Ida123, 126
 Isaac116
 Isaac Spencer119
 Jack Critten124
 Jacob239, 240
 James M.,122
 James Oscar124
 James Richard119
 Janet Elva119
 Jean Marie117
 Jeanette (Bronstein)..120
 Jeremiah, Sr.,27
 Joan Elizabeth120
 John15, 116*, 221,
 235, 237*, 242
 John B.,240
 John Bunyan122
 John Jonas122
 John Kemp123
 John Kenny124
 Jonathan Adam242
 Joseph240
 Joseph Bunyan124
 Joseph Henry120
 Joseph W., ...121, 122, 240
 Joseph William124
 Julia A. (Meadows)...122
 Katherine126
 Katherine Anne Wyatt
 122
 Katherine Jeanette ...119
 Katherine (Keichline).119
 Kermit122
 Laura126
 Laura B. (Feurt)....123
 Laura Elizabeth (Rey)
 120
 Laura Frances123
 Laura (Harbord)122
 Lavinia118
 Lena (Keichline)119
 Leonard ..233*, 234*, 235*
 236*, 239*, 240,
 241*, 242, 243
 Lillian Edna117

Louisa121
 Lucy125
 Luella Jane123
 Lydia120, 125
 Lydia (Miller)240
 Lydie116
 Mamie Alice123
 Margaret235
 Margaret (.....) ...124
 Maria (Hatch)124
 Maria Jane124
 Marion Fisher
 (Benner)118
 Martha117
 Martha Ann123
 Mary116, 240
 Mary A. (Brown)125
 Mary E.,124
 Mary E. (Ashbrook)..126
 Mary Elizabeth...117, 122
 Mary Ellen123
 Mary Emma119
 Mary (Fretz)239
 Mary (Stuart)244
 Matilda (Frees)120
 Maude124
 Michael234, 243*, 244*
 Mildred125
 Mildred Hall
 (Matsinger)119
 Mildred Irene117
 Minerva116
 Molly123
 Morris Franklin120
 Myrtle (Guthrie)116
 Naomi (McConkey)...240
 Nellie (.....)125
 Nicholas235, 237, 238*
 Permelia (Smith)240
 Peter238, 240
 Phena122
 Rachel (Redd) Stimson
 240
 Raymond Alvin117
 Rebecca240
 Richard Tyson117
 Robert Charles120

EVERLY cont.

Robert Henry	117
Ruby Louise	123
Ruth Edna	120
Ruth Virginia	118
Sallie (Wadsworth)	116
Samuel	15, 22*, 23*, 122
Samuel Henry	112, 122
Sarah	125, 240
Sarah (.....)	221*, 240
Sarah M. (Bates)	119
Sarah Roe	124
Sarah (Southward)	115
Spencer Earl	116, 117
Velma (McLane)	123
Virgie (Harlow)	123
Virginia Bennet	125
Virginia E.	123
Virginia (Harlow)	123
Walter Alfa	119
Walter Alfa, Jr.	119
Walter Francis	119
Webster	126
William	126
William Clinton	123
William Forest	126
William Wallace	125
William Wesley	118
Zella	126
(.....)	116, 122, 124, 237*, 238*, 239*

EVERSLEY

Family	221, 222*
Abigail (Hyatt)	222
Anah	223
Betty	223
Bryan de	262
Charles	223
Daniel	223
Eliza Ann	223
Esther Mary	223
Gilbert de	262
Harriet	223
Jane (Ketchum)	223
John	221, 222*, 223
Mary	223
Mary (Benedict)	222

Mary (St. John)	221
Molly	223
Polly	223
Ralph	25*
Sarah	223

EVERSLY

Family	221
Abigail	221

EVERY

Family	24
Nicholas	24, 50

EVILETH

Family	196
Isack	179, 187, 197

EVILLY

James	25*
-------	-----

EWERLE

Lenert	234
--------	-----

EWINGS

John	133
Sarah (Heverly)	133

FALLOWFIELD

John	84
------	----

FAULKNER

Ammiruhammah	208
Catherine (Eveleth)	208
Hannah (Ingalls)	208
Nathaniel	208

FENWICKE

Edward	86
--------	----

FERNALD

Eliza Ann (Eversley)	223
Samuel	223

FETHER

George, Lef. Col.	109, 110
-------------------	----------

FETZER

Annie	139
-------	-----

FEURT

Cort	123
Laura B.	123
Luella Jane (Everly)	123

FIDDLER

Lydia (Everly)	120
(.....)	120

FILLMAN

Etta Weirman	
(Everly)	119
Henry	119

FISTER
 Henry, Capt.,239
FITCH
 John251, 256*, 257
 Mary (Stevens) Coit
 251, 256*, 257*
FITTING
 Harold N.,129
 Mary Ann (Heverly)..129
FLEMING
 Alice158
FLYNN
 Cora Santee (Heverly)
 129
 Michael F.,129
FORD
 Anna Mercy (Everly).125
 Giles43
 Susan (Bruton)43
 Walter125
FOSTER
 Lydia (Everly)125
 Robert125
FOXCROFT
 Thomas, Rev.,214
FRANKS
 Anna144
FRAVEL
 Floyd135
 Lula Pearl (Heverly).135
FREAME
 Thomas, Esq.,19
FREEMAN
 Andrew134
 Martha Jane (Heverly)
 134
FREES
 Matilda120
FRETZ
 Mary239
FRYER
 Elizabeth (Everly) ...116
 John116
FURSDON
 Bridget40
 George40
GABRIEL
 Henry229

GALBRAITH
 Ruth159
GALLOP
 Christobel (.....) ...46
 John46
GALLUP
 Christobel (.....) ...46
 John46
 Margaret (Eveleigh)..46*
 Nathaniel46*
GARDNER
 Effie R.,132
 Laura133
 William132, 133
GATEHOUSE
 Diana133
GAUNT
 John of10*
GEKAN
 Bertha Genevieve165
 Ursula (Stiglich)165
 Vincent165
GERMAINE
 Rebecca (Eveleigh)
 Parr41
 Thomas41
GERUEYS
 Richard9
GIBBS
 Mildred137
GIDDINGS
 Elizabeth215*
 Elizabeth (Eveleth)
 Perkins177, 188
 George177, 188
 John177
 Sarah (Alcock?)177
GIFFORD
 Frances (Eveleigh)....43
 (.....) M. D.,43
GLASGOW
 Alice (Fleming)158
 Bertha Elmira
 (Heverly)158
 Henry Heverly158
 James Douglas158
 James, Mrs.,162

GLASCOW, cont.
James D., Mrs.,154
Mabel (Apple)158
Mary Elizabeth158
Mildred A. (Schorner)
.....158
Samuel Clyde158
Sarah Edna158
Vida Eva158
William Ray158
GLASS
Mary209
GLAZIER
Hannah (Emerson) ..177
Sarah (Eveleth)177
Stephen177
Zacharias177
GLOVER
Ruth (Stevens)255
Stephen255
GOCKEL
Lillian Mae149
GODDARD
Barnard31, 57*, 75
Bernard31, 57
Elizabeth (?)57
(.....)31, 57, 75
GODMAN
Atlanta Florence124
GOODMAN
Edna137
GOODRICH
Ruth (Eveleth)189
William189
GOODRIDGE
Hannah (Brown)189
John189
GORSUCH
Florence Edna
(Heverly)158
Robert H.,158
GOUDREAN
Mildred (Gibbs)137
GRENIGER
Ada Hoover (Heverly)
.....138
Samuel V.,138

GRENVILLE
George102*

GROVER
Edmund, Elder252
Mary (Ellery) Stevens
.....252
Nehemiah252
Ruth (Hascall)252

GUTHRIE
Myrtle116

HABBERSHON
Andrew163
Leone Vinnette
(Heverly) Marshall
Burchill163

HABERLY
Family227, 228*,
229*, 230
Adam229*
Lawrence228

HAINES
Lucy A.,139

HAIR
Elizabeth (Eveleigh)...92
Robert J.,92

HALE
Robert, Col.,213

HALL
Joseph ...93, 94*, 95*, 96*
Samuel206

HAMELYN
John9

HAMMETT
Hannah Martha
(Heverly)133
Richard133

HANCOCK
John161
Lola161

HARADEN
Elizabeth (Eveleth)...192
John, Capt.,192
Sarah (Giddings) ...192
Thomas192

HARBERT
Elizabeth (Haraden).192*

HARBORD
Laura122

HARLAKENDEN
 Family190, 253
HARLOW
 Virgie123
 Virginia123
HARRIS
 Ethel May (Everly)...117
 F. Bruce117
 John215
 Mary (.....)215
 Sarah215
HASKALL
 John171
 Mary (Baker)171
HASKELL
 Abigail185
 Mary (Brown)185
 William185
 William, Jr.,186*
 William, Sr.,186*
HASLEWOOD
 John257*
HATCH
 Maria124
HAVERLEY
 Family228
HAVERLOE
 Family229
HAVERLY
 Family11
 Eliza (Hechinger)....132
 Jack H., Col.,132
 Sara (Hechinger)132
HAYNES
 David203
 Hannah203
 Tabitha (Stow)203
HAYS
 Amanda (Everly)125
 Caroline (Everly)125
 Jasper125
 John Bunyan125
HAYWARD
 Ann (Dixy)254
 Nehemiah254
HEALY
 Earl Thomas145

Elizabeth Belle
 (Heverly)145
HEAVERLY
 Family11
 Hans229*
 James229
HEBERLY
 Family11, 229*, 230
 Adam17, 229
HECHINGER
 Eliza132
 Sara132*
HELE
 Alice (Bray) Eveleigh
43
 Elisha43
HENDERSON
 Mary134
HERDMAN
 Minnie146
HERRICK
 Abigail (Eveleth)189
 Samuel189
 Sarah (Leach)189
 Thomas189
HERVILLY
 Robert de263
HEVER
 Family7*, 8, 10,
 11, 227, 263
 John de8
 Richard de273
 Walter de271
 William de7, 8, 271
 (.....)7*
HEVERLE
 Family7*, 8, 10, 11, 16
 De La Monte et
 Heverle de8*
 Sire de, Jean8
 (.....)7*, 8
HEVERLEY
 Family10, 11
 Adam228
 Simon228

HEVERLY

Family1, 2, 3*,
6, 10*, 11*, 15*,
16, 17*, 19, 20*,
21*, 33*, 49, 51*,
57, 109, 127*, 128,
227, 228*, 229*, 230
Abram Joseph145
Ada Hoover138
Adam228, 229
Adelaide Gwinn156
Adelene Luella130
Afra155
Agnes (Joyce)145
Agnes May147
Alice Jane145
Alice (Johnson)148
Alma Gertrude136
Althea Elizabeth131
Ann Elizabeth146
Ann Margaret150
Anna133, 146
Anna Clyle156
Anna (Cragle)158
Anna (Franks)144
Anna Mary (Durbin)..155
Anne Mae149
Annie (Fetzer)139
Annie Sarah (McGee).129
Arden Stacey151
Arlene Carol139
Arminta133
Arthur146, 147
Barbara Catherine
(Troxell)143
Beatrice N.,140
Benjamin Harold148
Benjamin Harrison ...134
Bernice Ann
(Burnham)157
Bertha Elmira158
Bertha Genevieve
(Geçan)165
Bertha Jane155
Bertha (Wonderly) ..139
Beryl133
Betty Louise140

Billie Marie (Pickett)

.....158
Bruce Ronald145
C. W.,154
Cameron Roy140
Carole Joy145
Carolyn Inez131
Carrie (Calvert)131
Carrie Helen
(Crisswell)155
Catherine Anne134
Catherine (Curtin) ...145
Catherine Eliza
(Miller)144
Catherine Eunice146
Catherine Jane143
Catherine Margaret ..163
Catherine Theresa
(McMullen)145
Cecil Clay146
Cecilia (Cowan)155
Celia Arpha136
Charles128, 129, 131,
133, 143
Charles Andrew147
Charles Henry ...144, 145
Charles M.,132
Charles Russell133
Charles Sherwood157
Charles Vincent138
Charles Wesley144
Charlotte May133
Chester133
Christ16, 121
Christian121*
Christiana (.....)
Bechtel135
Christine (Kephart)..144
Christopher16*, 19,
21, 22*, 114,
115, 121*, 127*,
128*, 134*
Christopher Blair150
Christopher G.,142
Christopher J.,131
Christopher John132
Christopher W.,135
Christopher William..151

HEVERLY cont.

Clair C.,148
 Clara134, 144
 Clara C.,139
 Clifford Colburn166
 Clinton146
 Cora Santee129
 Craig Bryon145
 Dale140
 David146
 David Edward129
 Dawn Gloria155
 Delhia A. (Case).....136
 Delia Barbara139
 Diana (Gatehouse) ...133
 Diana Goudrean137
 Dollie Katherine149
 Donald Ross157
 Donald Sherwood157
 Doris156
 Dorothy Charlotte ...138
 Dorothy Elizabeth ...146
 Dorothy Ermyl
 (Keller)131
 Dorothy Marie157
 Dorothy Pearl149
 Dorothy Wilhelmina
 (Kroll)144
 Doyle Phillips130
 Dulty May135
 Dwight L.,148
 Earl140, 162
 Earl Chester133
 Earl L.,5, 6*, 7*, 16,
 18*, 51*, 154,
 163, 165*, 166
 Earl Marshall137
 Earl William138
 Earlene Gertrude138
 Edgar Allen149
 Edgar Allen, Jr.149
 Edna146
 Edna (Goodman)137
 Edna (McKissick)135
 Edward Davis156
 Edward Lawrence151
 Effie R. (Gardner)....132

Eleanor Bridget
 (Bradley)158
 Eleanor Rose138
 Eleta Pauline
 (Stevens)144
 Eliza (.....)121
 Eliza (Hechinger) ...132
 Eliza J. (Steel)131
 Elizabeth121, 129
 Elizabeth Agnes149
 Elizabeth Ann132
 Elizabeth Belle145
 Elizabeth (Danley) ..134
 Elizabeth Jane147
 Elizabeth Jane
 (Caldwell)144
 Elizabeth
 (Mothersbough) ..134
 Elizabeth (Newhard)..146
 Elizabeth (Waddle)...128
 Ella Agnes145
 Ella (King)146
 Ellen128
 Ellen A.,121
 Ellen Bertha135
 Ellen C.,135
 Ellen Elizabeth143
 Elmer Ellsworth139
 Elsie (Winslow)138
 Elwood Homer157
 Emily (Moore)136
 Emma143
 Emma J.,121
 Esther155
 Esther (Bossinger) ...131
 Esther Charlotte
 (Olson)137
 Esther Clare148
 Esther Lavina151
 Ethel148
 Ethel F. (Russell)....150
 Ethel Marie136, 159
 Ethel May148
 Ethel Vera (Mason)...130
 Eugene H.,131
 Evelyn May149
 Evelyn Mildred149
 Fannie (?)128

HEVERLY, cont.

Florence147
 Florence Beatrice148
 Florence Edna158
 Florence Mae133
 Florence Margaret
 (Long)148
 Forrest133
 Frances140
 Frances (Heverly) ...140
 Frances Louise157
 Francis131
 Francis Steel121, 131
 Frank133, 162
 Frank J.,154
 Frank Jeremiah158
 Frank Ramon158
 Freda (Pethick)130
 Frederick Clyde155
 Frederick Irl148*
 Geneva Elizabeth
 (Lowers)130
 George121*, 134*,
 135, 144
 George Henry134
 George Howe147
 George Washington ..128,
 129, 130
 George Wesley131
 George William147
 George Wilmer ..147, 148
 Geraldine (Aikey)....140
 Gertrude Wilhelmina
 (Eveld)137
 Gladys (Weetman) ...149
 Glenn Richard136
 Godfry228
 Grace Catherine147
 H. A., Prof.,154
 Hannah128, 131,
 134, 139
 Hannah (.....).99*, 138
 Hannah (Bell)133
 Hannah (Colburn) ...127
 Hannah H.,140
 Hannah Maria142
 Hannah Martha133

Hannah (Poorman)...131
 Harold Abram146
 Harold Joseph146
 Harris Edward, Rev.,.129
 Harry135, 146, 147
 Harry Eugene138
 Harry Harrison134
 Harry T.,140
 Harry Treaster146
 Harry Wesley131
 Harvey J.,149
 Hazel Joann130
 Hazel Mary135
 Hazel Ruth159
 Helen (Dull) Slep....156
 Helen Elizabeth130
 Helen Lucy140
 Helen Marie163
 Helen Mary (Clare)...163
 Helen (Munjas)145
 Helen Ruth (Murray).157
 Henry2, 15*, 19*,
 20, 22, 99*, 115*,
 121*, 127, 128, 131,
 132, 142*, 147, 229
 Henry A., Prof.,2
 Henry Aaron155
 Henry Adams..6, 16, 22,
 131, 141, 142
 Henry Clay147
 Henry Jefferson149
 Henry Perry149
 Hensyle Lott138
 Hetty114, 128
 Hope138
 Howard Jonas151
 Howard Leslie144
 Howard Monroe151
 Ida133
 Ida Venora
 (Brumbaugh)156
 Irene May155
 Isaac C.,154
 Isaac Colburn..156, 161*,
 162*, 163
 Isabel (B....)129
 Isabell (McMinn)130
 J. M.,154

HEVERLY, cont.

Jack H., Col.,132
 Jack Johnson148
 Jacob134
 Jacob Treaster132
 Jacob William142
 James121*, 128,
 132, 134*
 James A.,129
 James C.,136
 James Colman146
 James Herbert ...145, 146
 James M.,135*
 James Milton158
 James Monroe150
 James Orvis140
 James Stephens157
 James Thomas136
 Jane Caldwell150
 Jane Marjorie157
 Jane (Miller)140
 Jay Charles158
 Jean Louise163
 Jean May151
 Jenette147
 Jennie Elizabeth
 (Smith)151
 Jeremiah128
 Jesse Carrol128
 Jessie134
 Joan137, 159
 Joan Martha151
 John131
 John Cecil145
 John E.,136
 John George145
 John Henry133
 John Hoey130
 John Huston Wesley..146
 John Irvin137
 John Marshall....136, 138
 John Saylor129
 John Sherman130
 John Thomas156
 Joseph121*, 129, 144
 Joseph Francis156
 Joseph Franklin137

Joseph Samuel156
 Josephine146
 Katherine Irene (Lee).155
 Katherine Louise
 (Baker)139
 Katherine Luella
 (Caldwell)149
 Kathleen Dolores145
 Laura (Gardner)133
 Laura Margaret156
 Laverne138
 Lavina136, 149
 Lawrence Hoey130
 Lee Aaron155
 Lee Calvin136
 Leone Vinnette163
 Leroy Calvin150
 Lewis Eugene135
 Lillian Dana156
 Lillian Mae (Gockel)
 149
 Lillian Patricia149
 Lillie Belle134
 Lincoln McKinley Earl
 De La Monte (de
 Heverly)5, 165
 Linna M.,129
 Lois Dana (Steinberg)
 156
 Lola (Hancock)
 Leedom161, 162
 Louise Ann139
 Louise (Bratton)147
 Lucy A. (Haines)139
 Lucy Mae (Shope) ...129
 Lula Pearl135
 Lydia (Bittner)135
 Lydia Odessa140
 Mabel140
 Mabel Elmira163
 Mabel LaRue146
 Mabel Mary145
 Mabel (Strunk)140
 Mae Arvilla (Ross)...157
 Malcolm138
 Malcolm Lee130
 Mamie143
 Margaret (.....) ...121

HEVERLY, cont.

Margaret Belle
 (Powell)151
 Margaret (Downs) ...129
 Margaret Imelda
 (O'Connor)131
 Margaret Jane
 (O'Shell)161
 Margaret Louise149
 Marie147
 Marie Emma (Muri) .157
 Marie Theresa
 (Hughes)157
 Marie (Watson)148
 Marshall Irvin137
 Martha128
 Martha E. (Morgan) ..146
 Martha Jane134
 Martha Jane
 (Lamborn)132
 Martha Jane (McCoy)
 150
 Mary143
 Mary (.....)....121, 128
 Mary Adeline150
 Mary Aldene151
 Mary Alice134
 Mary Amanda135*
 Mary Ann129, 159
 Mary Ann (Treater) .141
 Mary Anne (Scanlon) .131
 Mary (Barnhart)136
 Mary Claire156
 Mary (E....)121
 Mary Elizabeth
 (McCool)134
 Mary (Evans)147
 Mary (Henderson) ...134
 Mary Jane147
 Mary Louise (Quick)..159
 Mary (Mann)135
 Mary Patricia159
 Mary (Schmittle)155
 Mary (Tipton)135
 Mary Trafford139
 May Ellen (Mann)....135
 Merrill Mack130

Mildred Anna156
 Mildred C.,140
 Mildred Catherine
 (Koertgern)138
 Mildred (Gibbs)
 Goudrean137
 Minnie134
 Minnie Alice
 (Widdowes)130
 Minnie (Herdman) ...146
 Miriam Elaine148
 Myrtle Lucille
 (Williams)129
 Nancy135, 143
 Nancy Lavina139
 Naomi156
 Naomi LaRue131
 Nathan139
 Nellie134, 147
 Nellie Corwin (Higbee)
 132
 Nellie Creswell130
 Nettie134
 Nettie May (Brunner)
 161
 Nona Pearl148
 Norman Richard145
 Olive133
 Orrin140
 Paul Moore136
 Paul Wilmer148
 Paulina Louise148
 Paulina Pearl148
 Paulina Theresa
 (Ball)147
 Pauline Mae130
 Pearl Ennis155
 Polly (Hughes)128
 Rachael (Bash)146
 Rachel Ann
 (Van Der Mark)..158
 Rae Ann158
 Ralph147
 Ray Eugene148
 Raymond Allan130
 Rebecca Almira
 (Myers)150
 Rebecca J.,121

HEVERLY, cont.

Rebecca Jane132
 Ressa Elizabeth
 (Beck)136
 Reuben Guy129
 Richard Irvin138
 Rilla (Stewart)131
 Rita Marie156
 Robert Marshall139*
 Robert Perry149
 Robert Vernon131
 Robert Vernon, Jr., ..131
 Roberta Goudrean ...137
 Robie134
 Roene146
 Ronald George148
 Rosanna (Treaster)...132
 Rosanne144, 150
 Rose Ann134
 Rose Blanche (Smeal)
 137
 Rose (O'Shell)144
 Rosemary Elaine145
 Rosie133
 Roy Martin140
 Ruth Elizabeth148
 Ruth Lelia145
 Ruth Marion (Pilger).145
 Samuel ...19, 128, 132, 162
 Samuel Bowers145
 Samuel Clare163
 Samuel Earnest163
 Samuel G.,154
 Samuel Geary156
 Samuel Henry ...127, 155
 Samuel James134
 Samuel L.,134
 Samuel Utley ..143, 153,
 154*, 155,
 165
 Samuel Utley, Esq.,...3, 6
 Samuel Vincent166
 Sara (Hechinger)132
 Sara (Remaley)136
 Sarah133
 Sarah (.....)121
 Sarah A. (Lyle)153

Sarah Ann (Bechtel).136
 Sarah Catherine
 (Bowers)144
 Sarah Elizabeth...139, 163
 Sarah Jane (Kunes)..128
 Sarah (Jonson)121
 Sarah Lyle156
 Simon228
 Stanley Ellsworth ...140
 Stella146
 Stella Mae145
 Stella Rose149
 Susan144
 Susan (Bowmaster)...129
 Susan (Davis)146
 Susan G.,139
 Susanna (James)128
 Tamson L.,149
 Tamzin128
 Tamzine128
 Temperance129
 Thelma Elizabeth133
 Thomas Emerson157*
 Vera Marie149
 Verna134
 Victor Caldwell149
 Viola Lois136
 Virginia Mae129
 Wade Emerson157
 Walter133
 Wanda Ellen (Dewey)
 140
 Wesley128
 William .121, 133, 135, 162
 William C.,154
 William Charles..155, 156
 William Earl138
 William Geary157
 William Grant143
 William Howard151
 William Joseph156
 William Plummer.134, 143
 William Samuel132
 William T.,139
 William Utley144
 Willis Correll148
 Willnetta Adelene
 (Pollock)130

HEVERLY, cont.
 Wilma (Matos)146
 Zanna Sarah155
 Mrs.,51
 (.....)128*, 131
 (.....) (Long)136
 HIGBEE
 Nellie Corwin132
 HILLIARD
 Ann E.,92
 HINSHAW
 William Wade274
 HITE
 Ella Agnes (Heverly)
 145
 Ivon Lewis145
 HOCKLEY
 Richard19
 HODSDEN
 John86*
 HOLLEN
 Harry L.,158
 Sarah Edna (Glasgow)
 158
 HOPEGRAS
 William9
 HOPKINS
 Ann Margaret
 (Heverly)150
 Constance207
 Harry150
 James150
 Lionel150
 Stephen207*
 HOUGH
 Ebenezer216
 Sarah (Eveleth)
 Burnham.216
 HOUGHTON
 Ann (Eveleth)205
 James205*
 Mary (Jones)205
 HOWARD
 Ann (Dixy)254
 Hannah254
 Nehemiah254
 HUDSON
 Eunice (.....)204

HUFF
 Ebenezer216
 Sarah (Eveleth)
 Burnham216
 HUGGINS
 John D.,92
 Laura Harriet
 (Eveleigh)92
 HUGHES
 Bridget75
 Hetty (Heverly)128
 James128
 Marie Theresa157
 Polly128
 HULL
 Catherine Anne
 (Heverly)134
 Isaac134
 HUNT
 John206
 Isaac204
 Martha (Goodnow) ...204
 Mary206
 Mary (Brown)206
 Nancy206
 Patience204
 HURLE
 Thomas de9
 HYATT
 Abigail222
 Ebenezer222
 Elizabeth (.....) ...222
 IHRIG
 Elizabeth (Everly) ...240
 Jacob240
 INGRAM
 Joseph126
 Laura (Everly)126
 IRVING
 Clara Belle (Everly) ..124
 Robert124
 JACKSON
 Mary (Eveleigh)43
 (.....), M. D.,.....43
 JAMES
 John, Capt.,67
 Susanna128

JARVIS		Nathaniel .....174
Harriet (Eversley) ...	223	Richard .....174
Isaac Platt	223	KIDDELL
JEFFREYS		Benjamin .....90, 94, 97
William	75	Carolina Elizabeth ...94*
JENNINGS		Charles .....95
Betty (Eversley)	223	Elizabeth (Eveleigh)
Salmon	223	.....90, 200
JOHNSON		George Eveleigh ....94, 97
Alice	148	Samuel .....95
Mary	237	Thomas .....95
Sarah Roe (Everly)...	124	KING
Virgil J.,	124	Ella .....146
(.....)	237	John .....147
JONAS		Marie (Heverly) .....147
Hannah	122	KINGSLEY
JONES		Charles .....261
Joseph	272	KINSMAN
Mary (Everly)	116	Abigail (Eveleth) ....209
(.....)	116	Anna (Robinson) ....209
JOHNSON		Nathaniel .....209*
Sarah	121	KIRKENDALL
JOYCE		Catherine (Everly)
Agnes	145	Rowland .....239
KEICHLINE		Jacobus .....239
Clara Mae	117	KNOWLES
Katherine	119	Abigail .....206, 207
Lena	119	Elizabeth (Snow)
KELLER		.....206, 207
Dorothy Ermyl	131	Thomas .....206, 207
KEMMERLING		KOERTGERN
Malcolm	156	Mildred Catherine ....138
Mary Claire		KROLL
(Heverly)	156	Dorothy Wilhelmina ..144
KEMP		KUNES
Dora	123	Sarah Jane .....128
KEPEHULLE		LAMBOLL
Ivo de	9	Thomas ....73*, 74, 76, 77
KEPHART		LAMBORN
Christine	144	Martha Jane .....132
KEPPEL		LAMPSHEAR
Admiral	89	Marjorie .....159
KETCHUM		LANCASTER
Jane	223	House of .....10*, 12
KETTELL		Edmund, Earl of ..9*, 10*
Esther (Wood)	174	Henry, Duke of .....10
Hannah (Eveleth)....	174	Henry, Earl of10

LANGENBACKER

John134
 Mary Alice (Heverly) .134

LEE

Katherine Irene155

LEEDOM

Lola (Hancock)161
 (.....)161

LENTALL

Margaret (Eveleigh) ...39
 William39

LOGAN

Ellen (Heverly)128
 (.....)128

LONG

Dorothy44
 Florence Margaret ...148
 (.....)136

LOSE

Elizabeth (Heverly)...129
 Henry129

LOW

Edward192
 Elizabeth216
 Elizabeth (Eveleth)
 Haraden192*
 John192
 Joseph192*
 Mary192
 Thomas192

LOWERS

Geneva Elizabeth130

LUCAS

Benjamin139
 Delia Barbara
 (Heverly)139

LUCOMB

Elizabeth121

LUSE

Sarah (Everly)240
 Stephen240

LYLE

Aaron153
 Anna (Doney)153
 Sarah A.,153, 154

LYLLEBON

William de9

MAGES

Eleanor Rose
 (Heverly)138
 John138

MAKER

Samuel75
 William75

MALINAS

John, Dr.,120
 Mary Emma (Everly)
 Druckenmiller ...119

MALTSBARGER

Ira123
 Virginia E. (Everly)..123

MANN

Mary135
 May Ellen135

MANSFIELD

Elizabeth216
 Elizabeth (.....) ...216
 Jonathan216

MAPHE

Robert25

MARSHALL

Leone Vinnette
 (Heverly)163
 Maurice Charles163

MARTIN

Alma B.,126
 Thomas64

MASON

Ethel Vera130
 Jonas209
 Mary (Chandler)209
 Sarah209

MATHEWS

Lois86

MATOS

Wilma146

MATSINGER

Mildred Hall119

MAYRANT

Sarah Ann91
 Sarah Hall Horry
 (Bay)91
 William, Jr.91

McCLAIN
 John Robert156
 Rita Marie (Heverly) .156
McCLELLAN
 Earnest Blair156
 Laura Margaret
 (Heverly)156
McCLURE
 Charles V.,163
 Sarah Elizabeth
 (Heverly)
 Ammerman163
McCONKEY
 Elizabeth (Hague)....240
 Naomi240
 Thomas240
McCOOL
 Mary Elizabeth134
McCOY
 Martha Jane150
McGEE
 Annie Sarah129
McGILCHRIST
 Mr.,81, 89
McKAINE
 Hannah (Eveleth) ...203
 John203
McKISSICK
 Edna135
McLANE
 Velma123
McMINN
 Isabell130
McMULLEN
 Catherine Theresa145
MEAD
 Abigail (Eveleth)....204
 Jabez204
 John204
 Rebecca (.....)204
MEADOWS
 Joseph T.,122
 Julia A.,122
 Mary Elizabeth
 (Everly)122
METZGER
 Charles David158

 Mary Elizabeth
 (Glasgow)158
MIKELS
 John122
 Katherine Anne Wyatt
 (Everly)122
MILLER
 Catherine Eliza144
 Catherine Elizabeth
 (.....)144
 George140, 144
 Jane140
 Lydia240
 Lydia Odessa
 (Heverly)140
 (.....)115
MILLET
 Abigail (Coit) Eveleth
 177, 253
 Mary (Eveleth)174
 Mary (Greenaway)
 174, 254
 Thomas174*, 177, 254*
MILLURE
 Michael78
MONKE
 George42
 Mary42
MONTFORT
 Simon de10*
MONTGOMERY
 Catherine159
MOORE
 Emily136
 Kenneth139
 Mary (Rayner)63
 Mary (Raynor)63
 Mary Trafford
 (Heverly)139
 Michael38
 Roger63*
 Thomazine38
MORGAN
 Martha E.,146
MORNINGRED
 Charles J.,156
 Mildred Anna
 (Heverly)156

MORSE
 Rosanna115
 MOTHERSBAUGH
 Elizabeth134
 MULLICAN
 Elizabeth H. (Everly)122
 Nathan122
 MULLIKEN
 Elizabeth H. (Everly)122
 Nathan122
 MULLINS
 Fred William41
 Jane (Eveleigh)41
 MUMFORD
 Allen Dean118
 Anna Mae (Everly) ...117
 MUNJAS
 Helen145
 MURI
 Marie Emma157
 MURRAY
 Helen Ruth157
 MYERS
 Rebecca Almira150
 NEITH
 Harriet118
 NETHERTON
 Adelbert124
 George T., Dr.,123
 Hannah Catherine
 (Everly)123
 Maria Jane (Everly) ..124
 NEVLING
 Ethel (Heverly)148
 Frank148
 NEWHARD
 Elizabeth146
 NORRIS
 John59
 NORWOOD
 Abigail252*
 Elizabeth (Coldom)
251, 252
 Francis251*, 252*
 Mary (Stevens)251

NOSWORTHY
 Tristram60*
 OBERLEY
 Family228
 OBERLI
 Family228, 230
 OBERLY
 Family228
 O'CONNOR
 Daniel E.,118
 Lavinia (Everly)118
 Margaret Imelda131
 OLIPHANT
 Dr.,100
 OLSON
 Esther Charlotte137
 O'SHELL
 Elizabeth (Troxell) ...161
 George161
 Margaret162
 Margaret Jane161
 Rose144
 OWENS
 Charles Lionel163
 Helen Marie (Heverly)
162, 163
 PAGE
 Barbara La Marr.....164
 Catherine Louise164
 Catherine Margaret
 (Heverly) ...162, 163
 James Andrew164
 James M.,163
 PAIDER
 Evelyn117
 PALLISER
 Hugh, Sir,89
 PALMER
 Arthur, Jr.,97*
 PAMPILLION
 Bridget191*
 PAPILLIO(N)
 Bridget (.....)191
 Ebenezer191
 John191*
 PAPILLION
 Bridget191
 Bridget (.....) ...191*

- PARK
 Hezekiah194
 Margery (Dyke)194
 Mary (Eveleth) Rust..194
 Paul, Rev.,194
- PARKER
 William9
- PARKMAN
 Bridget (.....).169, 185
 Deliverance185*
 Elias169
 Sarah185
 Sarah (Veren)185
- PARR
 Rebecca (Eveleigh)41
 Thomas, Rev.,41
- PARRAN
 Alexander210
 Elizabeth (Eveleth)...210
 Samuel210
- PARSONS
 Abigail (Haskell)
185, 208, 209, 217
 Ann (Everly)240
 Elizabeth208
 James240
 Jemima217
 Nathaniel185, 208, 217
- PATTON
 John, Capt.,110
- PEACOCK
 Julian43
 (.....)43
- PECKER
 Bridget (Pampillion?)
191
 James191*
- PENN
 Thomas, Esq.,19
- PERKINS
 Abraham177, 190
 Elizabeth190, 192
 Elizabeth (Eveleigh)..46*
 Elizabeth (Eveleth)...176
 Francis177
 Hannah (Beamsley)
177, 190, 192
 Jacob177
- John46
 John, Jr.,46*
 Judith (.....)46
 Mary (Eveleth) ..177, 188
 Sarah (Wainwright)..177
 Stephen177, 188
 Capt.,173
- PETERSON
 Mamie (Heverly)143
 Rosanne (Heverly) ...144
 (.....)143, 144
- PETHICK
 Freda130
- PFEIFFER
 Anne Mae (Heverly)..149
 Charles E.,149
 Evelyn Mildred
 (Heverly)149
 William H.,149
- PHILLIPS
 Hulda124
- PICKENPAUGH
 Eva Maria233
- PICKETT
 Billie Marie158
- PILGER
 Ruth Marion145
- PINCKARD
 Elizabeth44
- PINCKENEY
 William78
- PINCKNEY
 Charles86
 Charles, Col.,106
- PITMAN
 Elizabeth (.....) ...217
- PLANTAGENET
 Blanche10
 Maud10
- PLATTER
 Elizabeth239
- POLLOCK
 Willnetta Adelene ...130
- POLONY
 Dr.,87
- POORMAN
 Hannah131
 Michael131

POUNDSTONE
 (.....)238
 (.....) (Everly) ...238
POWELL
 Margaret Belle151
POWER
 Alice (Eveleigh)41
 Richard41
POWERS
 John193
 Sarah (Eveleth) ..192, 193
PRESTON
 James59
 Thomas26, 58, 59*, 60*
PRINCE
 Abigail (Ellery)252
 Elizabeth (Harraden) .252
 John, Capt.,252
 Thomas252
PRISK
 Grace Catherine
 (Heverly)147
 Richard147
PYGOT
 Julian43
 (.....)43
QUICK
 Mary Louise159
RAMSAY
 Mrs.,72
RAYMENT
 Thomas186
RAYMOND
 Thomas186
RAYNER
 Dorcas (Davis)63
 George63
 Mary63
RAYNOR
 Dorcas (Davis)63
 George63*
 Mary63
READ
 Johanna (Eveleigh)
31, 61, 77
 Thomas61
 (.....)31, 77

READE
 Family190
REAM
 Capt.,109, 110
REDD
 Andrew240
 Mary (Everly)240
 Rachel240
REEL
 Anna Mercy (Everly)
 Ford125
 (.....)125
REEVE
 E. C., Rev.,162
REMALEY
 Sara136
RESCH
 Hope (Heverly)138
 Paul138
REY
 Laura Elizabeth120
RHIND
 David100
RICHARDSON
 Children63
 Ann Magdalen
 (Guignard)91
 Charles90
 Dorothy Ann90
 Dorothy Ann
 (Richardson)90
 Elizabeth (Eveleigh) ...90
 Elizabeth (Eveleth) ...208
 Evelina Ann91
 Experience (Wright) ..208
 Harriet91
 Harriet Ann (Eveleigh)
91
 John Peter91
 Josiah, Jr.,208*
 Josiah, Maj.,208
 Juliana91
 Juliana (Richardson) ..91
 Laura91
 Sarah Ann (Mayrant) ..91
 William Eveleigh91
 William Guignard91

RICHARDSON, cont.
 William H. B.,90
 William, Capt.,91
 ROBERTS
 John203
 ROBINS
 Obedience, Col.,
 ..14, 24, 50, 52*, 57
 ROBINSON
 Evelyn May (Heverly)
149
 Joseph149
 ROBSON
 William257*
 ROGERS
 Daniel181
 ROSENHOOVER
 Hillary138
 Laverne (Heverly) ...138
 ROSS
 Mae Arvilla157
 ROWLAND
 Catherine (Everly) ...239
 Thomas239
 RUSSELL
 Ephraim208
 Ethel F.,150
 Lucy (Eveleth)208
 RUST
 Joseph194*
 Mary (Eveleth)194
 Rachel (Choate)194
 RUTLEDGE
 Andrew104
 Edward69, 70, 104*
 John104*, 106
 John, Dr.,104
 Mary (Shubrick)
 Eveleigh69, 104
 ST. JOHN
 Joseph221
 Mary221
 Sarah (Betts)221
 SAMMIS
 Esther Mary (Eversley)
223
 Richard223

SAMUELS
 Daniel147
 Grace Catherine
 (Heverly) Prisk..147
 SANDS
 Edwin, Sir,40
 Margaret (Eveleigh)...40
 SANDYS
 Family53*, 54*, 55*
 Edwin, Sir,.....13*, 17, 40
 43, 50
 Elizabeth13
 George, Sir,53
 Margaret (Eveleigh)
 ...13*, 17, 40, 44*, 50
 SARGEANT
 Abigail202, 254
 Hannah251
 Hannah (Howard)
202, 251, 254*
 John202, 251, 254, 255
 SARGENT
 Abigail250, 254
 Abigail (Clark)...250, 254
 Ann251, 252, 253
 Elizabeth (Haskell)...217
 Mary251*, 253
 Mary (Duncan)..251*, 252
 Rachel217
 Thomas217
 William250, 251*,
 252, 254
 SAUNDERS
 Catherine (Eveleigh)
92, 200
 Elizabeth Catherine
 Eveleigh96*
 George Eveleigh96*
 William92, 96
 SAUTER
 C. A., Rev.,162
 SAVAGE
 John75
 SAWYER
 Elinor (Ellery)253
 Hannah (Very?)253
 James253
 Thomas253

SCANLON		SHIBELER	
Bridget (Nolan)	131	Elizabeth (Everly)	235
Mary Anne	131	George	235
Patrick	131	SHIRLEY	
SCHENCK		Governor	212
Tamzine (Heverly)	128	SHOEMAKER	
(.)	128	Paulina Pearl	
SCHLECHT		(Heverly)	148
George	117	Wallace	148
Mary Elizabeth		SHOFF	
(Everly)	117	George (?)	144
SCHMITTLE		Susan (Heverly)	144
Mary	155	SHOPE	
SCHOCK		Lucy Mae	129
Elizabeth, Mrs.,	162	SHUBRICK	
Fred	163	Mary	69
Sarah Elizabeth		Thomas	69
(Heverly) Ammer-		SIM	
man McClure	163	Catherine	243
SCHORNER		SIMMONS	
Mildred A.,	158	Ann	90
SCOTLAND, KINGS OF		Ebenezer, Esq.,	90
Alexander II.,	273	Nancy	90
David	273	SLEP	
Donald	273	Helen (Dull)	156
William	273	SMEAL	
SCOVIL		Rose Blanche	137
(.)	103	SMITH	
SEALEY		Barbara	236
Elizabeth (Eveleigh)	41	Barbara (Everly)	240
John	41	Daniel	203*
SEAT		David, A. M.,	100
Elizabeth		Edna	118
(Montgomery)	122	Ethel Marie (Heverly)	
Icyphena	122	. . . . .	159
Littleton	122	George, Capt.,	72
SERVINGTON		Grey F.,	159
Ann	39	Henry	240
Richard	39	Jennie Elizabeth	151
SHANNER		John	60*, 187
Florence Mae		Lydia (Sargeant)	203
(Heverly)	133	Permelia	240
John	133	Sarah (Eveleth)	203
SHAW		Valentine	236
Agnes May (Heverly)	147	William	64
Ira Ward	147	SNOW	
SHERMAN		Constance (Hopkins)	
Richard	44	. . . . .	207

SNOW, cont.
 Elizabeth207
 Elizabeth (.....)....207
 Elizabeth (Trent).....207
 Jabez207*
 Nicholas207

SNYDER
 Charlotte May
 (Heverly)133
 Thomas Ellsworth ...133

SOUTHCOTT
 Joane38*
 John38

SOUTHWARD
 Sarah115

SPANGLE
 Esther150
 J. D., Mrs.,154
 Jacob D.,150
 Lercy150
 Mary Adeline
 (Heverly)150
 Samuel150
 Tamson150
 (.....)150

SPETCHLEY
 Philippa272
 Richard272

STARKWEATHER
 John195
 Mary (Herrick)195
 Robert195
 Sarah (Eveleth)
 Colby195

STAUFFER
 Abraham117
 Martha (Everly)
 Cochran117

STEADMAN
 Pilgrim (Eddy) Baker
 171
 (.....)171

STEEL
 Eliza J.,131
 Elizabeth (Cary)131
 Francis131

STEEPHENS
 Philis (.....)257
 William25, 256*

STEEVENS
 William257

STEINBERG
 Lois Dana156

STEPHENS
 Abenezor256
 David256
 Edward97*
 Hann256
 James256
 Mary256
 Samuell256
 William257

STEVENS
 Abigail (Sargent).250, 254
 David251
 Ebenezer250
 Eleta Pauline144
 Hannah251
 Hannah (Sargeant)...251
 Isaac250*, 251
 James .174, 250*, 252, 256*
 Jonathan251*, 253
 Magdalen (.....)....248
 Mary178, 251*
 Mary (Denning?) Day
 250

STEVENS cont.
 Mary (Ellery) ...250, 252
 Mary (Sargent)251
 Philippa (.....)
 174, 247*
 Phillis (.....)....247*
 Ruth255
 Samuel250, 252
 Susanna (Eveleth)
 174, 250, 252
 William ...25*, 26, 28,
 174*, 178*, 187,
 247, 248*, 249,
 250*, 254, 256

STEWART
 Rilla131
 STIMSON
 Rachel (Redd)240

STONE	(.....) (Plummer) ..141
John W., .....149	TRENT
Vera Marie (Heverly)	Elizabeth .....207
.....149	TROUT
STORM	Charlotte .....124
Magdalena .....243	TROXELL
Michael .....243	Abraham .....143
Wendall .....243	Alexander .....142
STRUNK	Barbara Catherine....143
Mabel .....140	Ellen .....143
STUART	Hannah Maria
Mary .....244	(Heverly) .....142
SWAIN	Henry .....143
Benjamin .....238	Joseph .....142, 143
SYLVESTER	Mamie .....143
(.....)45, 169	TURNER
SYMONDS	Bertha Jane (Heverly)
Family .....190, 253	.....155
Dorothy (Harlakenden)	Frank .....155
....190, 251, 253*	TYLER
Samuel ....190*, 251, 253*	John .....189*
Samuel, Jr., .....253	Sarah (.....)189
TAYLOR	Sarah (Eveleth) .....189
James, Col., .....110	UPTON
THERRIEN	Jane .....43
Ada Mabel (Everly) ..116	Thomas .....43
Edward P., .....116	UTLEY
THOMAS	Anna .....99
Joan (Eveleigh) .....44	VANDERHORST
Richard .....44	William .....86
THORNTON	VAN DER MARK
Experience	Rachel Ann .....158
(Brooking?) .....183	VAN VELSEN
Joshua .....183	Garret, Jr., Capt.....73*
Martha (Eveleth) ....183	VAN VESEN
Timothy .....183	Garret .....74
TIPTON	VAVESOR
Mary .....135	Margaret (Eveleigh)...43
William .....135	William .....43
TOZER	VENTRY
Solomon .....56	Lord .....41
Susanna .....56*, 75	VON DIEU
TRASK	Christiana .....236, 241
Jonathan .....188	WADDLE
TREASTER	Elizabeth .....128
Jacob .....141	WADSWORTH
Mary Ann .....141	Benjamin .....82, 89
Rosanna .....132	Sallie .....116

WALKER
 Ann91
 Richard186*
WALTER
 Catherine243
WARE
 Minerva (Everly)116
 (.....)116
WARNER
 Abigail (Tuttle)253
 Philemon253
 Sarah253
WARRICK
 Abraham143
 Ellen Elizabeth
 (Heverly)143
 Geary143
 George143
 Jane143
 Lincoln143
 Luther143
 Mary143
WARWICK
 Abraham143
 Ellen Elizabeth
 (Heverly)143
WASHINGTON
 Family54
 George, President..70, 198
 Warner54
WATSON
 Marie148
WEBBER
 Cecilia42
 (.....)42
WEETMAN
 Gladys149
WEIRMAN
 Ella C.,117
WELGE
 Adelaide Gwinn
 (Heverly)156
 Harold156
WENDELL
 Jacob82, 83
WENKE
 Alby125

WERT
 Alma Gertrude
 (Heverly)136
 Ernest136
WESSEX, KING OF,
 Ina10
WESTWAY
 Abigail (Eveleth)203
 William203*
WETHERBEE
 Josiah207
 Ruth207
 Sarah (Hall)207
WHITEFIELD
 George, Rev.,176*
WHITING
 Elizabeth81*
 James81
 Thomas81*
WHITMAN
 Ann E. (Everly)125
 Washington125
WHITT
 Hannah125
WIDDOWES
 Minnie Alice130
WILES
 Martha Ann (Everly)..123
 Solomon123
WILLET
 Thomas177
WILLIAMS
 Betsey216
 Charles133
 Ida (Heverly)133
 John210
 Lucy210
 Myrtle Lucille129
 Rachel (Allen)210
 (.....)115
WILSFORD
 Elizabeth (Sandys),
 Lady13, 44, 50
 Thomas, Sir,13
WINSKEY
 Irene May (Heverly)..155
 Newton155

WINSLOW
 Elsie138
 WISE
 John211*, 212
 Marcy184*, 211, 212*
 Marcy, Mrs.,184
 Mary ...184*, 191, 211, 212
 Mary (Rogers)....211, 212
 WOLF
 Joseph C.,18
 WONDERLY
 Bertha139
 WOOD
 J. M.,131
 (.....) (Heverly)...131
 WOODS
 Mary (Parker)204
 Samuel204*
 Tabitha (Eveleth)204
 WRIGHT
 John93, 94*, 95*, 96*
 WYAT
 Hawte54
 WYATT
 Family53*, 54, 55*
 Anna49*, 54*
 Anne14, 49*, 54, 55
 Anne (.....)49*, 54
 Edward54
 Elizabeth (.....)..49, 54
 Francis, Sir..14, 49, 52*,
 53*, 54*, 55
 George54

Haute, Rev., ..49*, 53*, 54
 Hawte, Rev.,49, 54*
 John54
 Katherine Anne ...14, 49,
 55, 56
 Thomas54
 YARDE
 Gilbert41
 Ursula41
 YEARICK
 Floyd A.,130
 Hazel Joann
 (Heverly)130
 YEVERLEIGH
 Family170
 YOUNG
 Hannah (Heverly)....134
 William134
 YOUNGKINS
 Andrew150
 David150
 Harry150
 Jane150
 Rosanne (Heverly)....150
 Susan150
 YOUNKINS
 A. W., Mrs.,154
 ZIMMERMAN
 Dorothy Faye163
 Eleanore Vinnette ...163
 Frank163
 Henry Edward163
 Mabel Elmira
 (Heverly) ...162, 163

FAMILY RECORDS
AND
MY LINEAGE

Be sure to keep your family record up to date. By so doing, your children and your children's children will have complete information. See pages 335 and 336.

In this book, A History of the Heverly Family, you may find information about your own lineage. When you do, it will be interesting to identify your ancestors and place them in order. Note the successive generations back of you and place them, one by one, on the simple chart on page 333.

Start from the bottom of the page and write your name on line number 1, directly above "My Name." Write your father's name and mother's name on line number 2. Write your grandfather's name and grandmother's name on line number 3. Continue this record so that you can show your family history back to the first ancestor that emigrated to this country. For quick reference, there is a column on the right hand side of this page in which the number of the page, relating to each ancestor, can be inserted.

MY LINEAGE

PAGE
NO.

11.			
	M		
10.			
	M		
9.			
	M		
8.			
	M		
7.			
	M		
6.			
	M		
5.			
	M		
4.	Great-grandfather's Name	M	Great-grandmother's Name
3.	Grandfather's Name	M	Grandmother's Name
2.	Father's Name	M	Mother's Name
1.	My Name	M	Wife's Name

FAMILY RECORDS

NAME	BORN WHEN AND WHERE	MARRIED WHEN AND WHERE	DIED WHEN AND WHERE

FAMILY RECORDS

NAME	BORN WHEN AND WHERE	MARRIED WHEN AND WHERE	DIED WHEN AND WHERE

FAMILY RECORDS

NAME	BORN WHEN AND WHERE	MARRIED WHEN AND WHERE	DIED WHEN AND WHERE

FAMILY RECORDS

NAME	BORN WHEN AND WHERE	MARRIED WHEN AND WHERE	DIED WHEN AND WHERE

FAMILY RECORDS

NAME	BORN WHEN AND WHERE	MARRIED WHEN AND WHERE	DIED WHEN AND WHERE

FAMILY RECORDS

NAME	BORN WHEN AND WHERE	MARRIED WHEN AND WHERE	DIED WHEN AND WHERE

FAMILY RECORDS

NAME	BORN WHEN AND WHERE	MARRIED WHEN AND WHERE	DIED WHEN AND WHERE

